15 Neural Basis of Saccadic Eye Movements in Primates

Jeffrey D. Schall

The muscles were of necessitie provided and given to the eye. that so it might move on every side; for if the eye stoode faste and immoveable, we should be constrained to turne our head and necke (being all of one peece) for to see; but by these muscles it now moveth it selfe with such swiftness and nimbleness, without stirring of the head, as is almost incredible ... Andreas Laurentius (1599)

Introduction

When something attracts our attention, we direct our gaze to it. This is accomplished with a rapid eye movement, a saccade that aims the fovea of both eyes at the object of interest. The process of making a saccade can be broken down into a number of subsidiary processes. These include (a) noticing and identifying a target, (b) deciding to look at it, (c) combining the retinal coordinates of the target with the position of the eye in the orbit to localize the target in space in order to accurately direct the saccade, (d) releasing fixation of the present object, (e) converting the spatial code of the desired change in eye position into the temporal discharge pattern that moves the eves the desired amount and (f) quickly and accurately moving the eves. Once the object is fixated, the image is stabilized through a combination of optokinetic nystagmus, the vestibulo-ocular reflex and visually guided pursuit. A richly interconnected, widely distributed neuronal network has evolved to accomplish these processes. The purpose of this chapter is to review the network that is responsible for the saccadic eye movements. The optokinetic and pursuit systems will not be directly considered since a number of reviews of these systems are available (Eckmiller, 1987; Waspe and Henn, 1987; Lisberger et al., 1987).

The oculomotor and visual systems are among the best understood of the brain. Several techniques have contributed to our knowledge of these systems. One of the earliest experimental approaches used in understanding brain function was electrical stimulation (Fritsch and Hitzig, 1870). This technique was used to demonstrate which regions of the brain elicit eye as well as other body movements when stimulated, and it is as instructive today as it

was a century ago. Analysis of the effects of clinical and experimental lesions have also helped to show which regions are involved in saccade generation. That is, once a particular area is suspected of generating saccades, it is possible to test its role by removing or inactivating the area. Information of this sort has been derived from clinical studies in human patients and experimental studies in nonhuman primates. If an eye movement deficit occurs following the lesion, then the nature of the impairment reveals something about what the lesioned region contributed to normal gaze control. Both anatomical tracing studies and neurophysiological recordings have helped to further our understanding of the neural basis of eye movements. In particular, the connectivity between different regions, determined anatomically and physiologically, can substantiate or foretell functional relationships. Finally, microelectrode recordings from single neurones in the brains of awake, behaving monkeys, developed in the 1960s (Jasper et al., 1960; Evarts, 1968), have provided a watershed of data about the oculomotor system.

The plan of this chapter is to work through each region of the brain that has been implicated in generating saccadic eye movements. The results of each of these techniques will be reviewed for each region. In an attempt to visualize the patterns of neuronal modulation that have been observed in each oculomotor area, stylized figures are presented to represent the activity of the different populations of neurones in each structure. Much work on the oculomotor system has been done in nonprimate species, especially in the cat, but insofar as possible only primate work will be cited. For more general information the reader is referred to some recent books devoted to the neuronal basis of gaze control (Leigh and Zee, 1983; Carpenter, 1988; Buttner-Ennever, 1989; Wurtz and Goldenberg, 1989).

movements isolated from head and body movements (see for example Bizzi, 1974; Tomlinson and Bahra, 1986a,b; Guitton and Volle, 1987). Finally, it is important to understand the intimate though not obligate relation between the focus of gaze and the focus of attention. Ordinarily we pay attention to what we are looking at, but this need not be so; We can see things 'out of the corner of our eye' (for example, Helmholtz, 1909/1962; Posner, 1980; Remington, 1980). Many of the areas that will be reviewed can be up to a set of the areas that will be reviewed as in be understood in terms of directing attention as well as in terms of directing gaze.

Brainstem

Ocular Motor Nuclei

The final process in a saccade is the actual conjugate move-ment of the saccade is the actual conjugate movement of the eyes which consists of a pulse of force com-bined with bined with a step in the maintained force that holds the eye at its final at its final position (Robinson, 1964). The neurophysiolo-Bical most gical mechanisms underlying this stage are relatively well understood by understood. Recent descriptions of the ocular motor nuclei in alert, behaving monkeys have been provided (Robinson, 1981; Henry 1981; Henn, et al., 1982; Fuchs and Kaneko, 1985; Fuchs, et al., 1985; Fuchs and Kaneko, 1985; Fuchs et al., 198n, et al., 1982; Fuchs and Kaneko, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 1903, 19 large body of data.

While saccades are at issue in this chapter, the particular details of saccadic eye movements will only be mentioned

incidentally. More detailed descriptions of saccades have

also been presented (for example, Dodge, 1903; Robinson, 1964; Hallet, 1985). Also, it should be kept in mind that since the orienting response normally includes head and even body movements as well as eye movements to effect a change of gaze, it is somewhat artificial to consider eye

Final Common Pathway The final common Pathway ^{nuclei} for the motor (IIIn), nuclei for the extrinsic eye muscles: the oculomotor (IIIn), the trochless of the extrinsic eye muscles: the oculomotor (IIIn), the trochlear (IVn) and the abducens (VIn). The abducens nucleus innervates the lateral rectus muscle, and the nucleus innervates the lateral rectus muscle; the total different sub vates the superior oblique muscle, and the different subdivisions of the oculomotor nucleus innervate the mediat the medial, superior and inferior recti and the inferior obli-que muscless Difference in the inferior obli-Que muscles. Fig. 15.1 illustrates the locations of the motor nuclei; the nuclei; the oculomotor and trochlear nuclei lie in the mesencenhei mesencephalon, and the abducens nucleus is in the pons.

Physiological Properties While there are different kinds of eye muscle fibres, it ap-pears that all pears there are different kinds of eye muscle hores, sow and fast even and fast eye movements. Fig. 15.2 illustrates the typical pattern of modulation of an ocular motor neurone. For a movement movement in the direction that the innervated muscle

(a)



Fig 15.1 Brain regions involved in generating visually guided saccades. (a) Cortical areas involved in saccadic eye movements saccaues. (a) Contrast areas incorored in succuaic eye movements are stippled. The density of the stipple is intended to indicate how are supplied. In action of the sculomotor nuclei, the darker the stipple, close an area is to the oculomotor nuclei. close an area is to the oculomotor nuclei. The major sulci ares are the closer to the oculomotor nuclei. labelled in lower case: pri = principal, arc = arcuate, uovicu un vouver user provide provid $cen = central, \psi = inferior occipital. The different cortical areas$ lun = lunate, io = inferior occipital.lun = lunaic, 10 - injerior occipitat. I ne ayyerent cortical areas are labelled in upper case: VI = visual area 1, primary or striate are unconcerned to as the visual cortex, V4 = visual area 4, also referred to as the visual corres, $F_{T} = cosmal area, T, also referred to as the prelunate area, <math>IPL = inferior parietal lobule, including the$ pretunate area, 11 D - uperior particul iovale, including the lateral intraparietal area 7a and the medial superior temporal lateral intraparietus area /u anu sue measas superior temporal area, FEF=frontal eye field, SEF=supplementary eye field at area, FEF = journal cyclica, SET = supplementary eye held at the rostral end of the supplementary motor area. (b) Composite the rostrat ena of the supplementary motor area. (D) Composite parasagittal section illustrating the location of subcortical regions parasaginal section mass arms the location of subcortic involved in saccade generation. CN = caudate nucleus,involved in succure generation. On - cumule nucleus, CT = central thalamus, representing primarily the central andCI = central indiamus, representing primarity the central and paracentral intralaminar nuclei, the mediodorsal nucleus, the paracentral intralaminar and the lateral dorsal much set of the set of tparacentral initialization, inc. inc. inc. incutoaorsal nucleus, ventrolateral nucleus and the lateral dorsal nucleus, ventrolateral nucleus and inc interai avisai nucleus, Pul = pulvinar nucleus, SN = substantia nigra pars reticulata, NDTD = moleus avisation Pul = pulvinar nucleus, Siv = suosiantia nigra pars reticulata,<math>SC = superior colliculus, NRTP = nucleus reticularis tegmentiSC = superior contentus, where the nucleus reticus point is, <math>VII = lobule VII of the cerebellar vermis,pontis, $V_{II} = 100$ me v II of the vertex line vertice, MsRF = mesencephalic reticular formation, PPRF = paramedial MsRF = mesencephalic $M_{ADF} = medullar vertex$ MsRF = mesencepnanc rencular jormation, PPRF = para pontine reticular formation, MdRF = medullary reticular ponitive returns for mation, NPH = nucleus prepositus hypoglossi,jormation, ive 11 – nucleus prepositus nypogiossi, IIIn = oculomotor nucleus, IVn = trochlear nucleus,

pulls ocular motor neurones typically discharge tranpulls ocular motor neurones typically discharge tran-siently, and then maintain a higher tonic discharge rate as siently, and then maintain a nigher tonic discharge rate as long as the eye remains in the final position (Fuchs and long their 1070; Robinson, 1970; Schiller, 1070; U long as the eye remains in the filled position (Fuchs and Luschei, 1970; Robinson, 1970; Schiller, 1970; Henn and Luschei, 1972). The discharge begins 5-9 me bei Luschei, 19/0; KODINSUII, 19/0; SCHIIIER, 19/0; Henn and Cohen, 1973). The discharge begins 5-8 ms before the Cohen, 1973 decays 8-12 ms before the second decays 8-1 Cohen, 1973). The discharge begins 5-8 ms before the saccade ends. saccade starts and decays 8-12 ms before the saccade ends. saccade starts and decays 0-12 ms before the saccade ends. This burst provides the pulse of force that moves the eye;

the duration of the phasic burst is correlated with the amplitude of the saccade. The maintained elevation of activity keeps the eyes in the final position resulting from the saccade; this maintained activity during fixation is a linear function of gaze angle. Movements in the opposite direction are accompanied by a pause and subsequent reduction in activity. There is a degree of variation in the relative magnitudes of the phasic and tonic components in different ocular motor neurones with some cells being predominantly phasic while others, more exclusively tonic.

Connectivity

As mentioned, a motoneurone innervates one muscle pulling in one direction. A conjugate horizontal eve movement, for instance, requires coordinated excitation of the agonist lateral rectus and contralateral medial rectus combined with inhibition of the antagonist medial rectus and contralateral lateral rectus. Similar coordination is necessary for saccades of all directions, of course, but the details are more involved due to the geometry of the extrinsic eye muscles. So obviously there must be coordination between the motoneurones in the different nuclei to provide for conjugate movements, for if the two fovea are not aimed at the same point in the image, diplopia results. This coordination is achieved through various interconnections between the gaze centres in the brainstem through the medial longitudinal fasciculus.

One level of this organization is between the motor nuclei themselves. Not all of the neurones in the motor nuclei innervate the extrinsic eve muscles: there are interneurones that communicate with other ocular motor nuclei (Gravbiel and Hartweig, 1974; Baker and Highstein, 1975; Maciewicz et al., 1975; Graybiel, 1977). For example, interneurones in the abducens nucleus synapse on motor neurones in the contralateral oculomotor nucleus that innervate the medial rectus.

Effects of Lesions

Not surprisingly, lesions of the motor neurones or nerves cause severe eye movement deficits (reviewed for example by Henn et al., 1982a; Miller, 1985; Bogousslavsky and Meienberg, 1987). Damage of the motor nuclei or nerves results in a specfic loss of movement of the eye innervated by the compromised nerve in the direction corresponding to the deafferented extrinsic eye muscle.

Effects of Electrical Stimulation

Stimulation of a motor nucleus or a nerve evokes an eye movement in the direction of the muscle's pull (Schiller and Stryker, 1972). In interpreting the results of microstimulation at least two parameters are considered, the minimum current intensity required to elicit an eye movement and the latency of the resulting eye movement. The

lower the minimum intensity and the shorter the latency, the closer the stimulated site can be considered to the oculomotor nuclei. Thus, the threshold of current required to evoke an eye movement from the ocular motor nuclei is less than 10 µA, and the latency of the eye movement is no more than 10 ms. Stimulation of a motor neurone does not evoke a saccade; rather the amplitude of the eye movement increases with the duration or the frequency of stimulation.

Supranuclear Regions

The neurones that provide direct input to the ocular motor neurones occupy an extensive longitudinal region in the brainstem reticular formation (Fig. 15.1(b)). These neurones are responsible for generating the burst-tonic pattern of activity in the motoneurones. Horizontal gaze changes are served by the paramedian pontine reticular formation (PPRF) and medullary reticular formation (MdRF) that surround the abducens nucleus. Vertical gaze changes are mediated by the rostral mesencephalic reticular formation (MsRF) which includes the interstitial nucleus of Cajal, the rostral interstitial nucleus of the medial longitudinal fasciculus and also the posterior commissure. The mesencephalic and pontine oculomotor centres are interconnected via the medial longitudinal fasciculus. The nucleus prepositus hypoglossi has also been shown to play a fundamental role in gaze control. Several excellent reviews devoted to this region of the oculomotor system have appeared (Keller, 1981; Robinson, 1981; Henn et al., 1982b; Fuchs et al., 1985; Fuchs and Kaneko, 1985).

Reticular Formation

Single unit recordings in these premotor regions in alert, behaving monkeys have revealed three general neuronal types. Most of the data is derived from the pontine areas subserving horizontal eye movements (Luschei and Fuchs, 1972; Keller, 1974; Henn and Cohen, 1976; van Gisbergen et al., 1981; Hepp and Henn, 1983; Strassman et al., 1986a,b; Scudder et al., 1988), but work on the mesencephalic region has shown comparable properties (Buttner-Ennever and Buttner, 1978; King and Fuchs, 1979; King et al., 1981). Parenthetically, the coordination of these two systems in the generation of oblique saccades is an active area of research (Van Gisbergen, et al., 1985; King, et al., 1986).

Fig. 15.2 illustrates the patterns of activity of the supranuclear units. Burst neurones discharge immediately before ipsilaterally directed saccades. Two groups of presaccadic burst neurones have been described based on the time of onset of their activity. Medium-lead burst neurones begin to discharge 10-15 ms before the saccade; the phrase medium-lead is used to contrast these cells



Fig. 15.2 Stylized representations of the neuronal activity in the brainsten. brainstem associated with saccades. The appearance of a visual target is in a target is indicated by the line marked T. The position of the eye is shown is shown by the line marked I. I ut point for marked is shown by the line marked E. The time scale of 100 ms is indicated by the line marked E. The time scale of 100 ms is indicated at the bottom. The activity of the different labelled units is ch. units is shown schematically. Further description is in the text.

from the short-lead bursting ocular motor neurones. Long-lead burst cells begin up to 100 ms or more before the saccade. This subdivision is somewhat arbitrary, however, since in actuality the onset times form a continuum. Another distinguishing feature, though, is that the onset of activity is more abrupt activity in medium-lead burst neurones is more abrupt than that in the long-lead which show a gradual prelude of activation activation. Medium-lead and long-lead burst neurones are not segregated but are found intermingled in the brainstem.

Anatomical connection studies show that the mediumlead burst cells project to the ocular motor nuclei (Buttner P (Buttner-Ennever and Henn, 1976; Highstein et al., 1976; Hikosaka et al., 1976; Highstein et al., 1976; Highstein et al., Hikosaka et al., 1978; Yoshida et al., 1981; Strassman et al., 1986; Southalt, 1978; Yoshida et al., 1981; Strassman et al., 1986; Scudder et al., 1978; Yoshida et al., 1981; Strassmann that the long-lead long-lead and medium-lead burst cells are in a hierarchical relationsh: relationship with the long-lead burst neurones providing excitatory excitatory input to the medium-lead burst cells (Luschei and Fuche 1091. Hepp and and Fuchs, 1972; Sasaki and Shimazu, 1981; Hepp and Henn, 1982; Sasaki and Shimazu, 1981; Hepp and Henn, 1983). Consistent with this interpretation is the observation. observation that the long-lead burst cells provide a route for signals from higher centres like the superior colliculus to influence the supranuclear brainstem oculomotor net-work (Rayl

Work (Raybourn and Keller, 1977). The medium- and Keller, 1977). Mer distinguit - and long-lead burst neurones can be further distinguished into two populations; one group lies rostral to the distinguished into two populations one group and prerostral to the abducens nucleus in the dorsal PPRF and provides excitatory input to the ipsilateral abducens neurones and vitatory input to the ipsilateral abducens, to the ones and, via the medial longitudinal fasciculus, to the four stateral activity in the medial longitudinal fasciculus and stateral medial longitudinal fasciculus for the other group is contralateral medial longitudinal fasciculus, to bi found in the medial longitudinal fasciculus, to bi nedial rectus neurones. The other group is medial in the medial rectus neurones. found in the dorsomedial MdRF, caudal and ventro-medial to the medial to the abducens nucleus; these provide inhibitory

input to the contralateral abducens motor neurones (Strassman et al., 1986; Scudder et al., 1988). These two populations of medium-lead burst neurones are responsible for generating the coordinated phasic burst of activity in the agonist motor neurones and inhibition in the antagonist motor neurones.

The parameters of the medium-lead burst cell activation are well correlated with saccade metrics. In particular, the size of the discharge corresponds to saccade amplitude; the duration of the discharge specifies the duration of the saccade, and the peak firing rate of medium-lead burst cells determines saccade velocity. In addition, the burst cells are tuned for saccade direction with the majority surrounding the abducens nucleus responding best for horizontal saccades. Another population of neurones in the supranuclear

brainstem gaze centres displays a complementary pattern of modulation. Omnipause neurones have a high maintained level of activity while the monkey fixates or pursues a visual target; immediately before a saccade these cells a visual laise, managements of activity. The pause begins 10-15 ms before the saccade, and the duration of the pause is correlated with the duration of the saccade. The pause is contenued are located rostral to the abducens nucleus in a thin, dorsoventrally elongated nucleus on either side of the midline, the nucleus raphe interpositus (Buttner-Ennever et al., 1988). Evidence has been pre-(Dutuici Lance et al. and annipause neurones inhibit the sented in the cat that omnipause neurones inhibit the medium-lead burst neurones (Nakao et al., 1980; medium-itali ourse incurones (evanal et al., 1980; Curthoys et al., 1984; Langer and Kaneko, 1984). Curtnoys ci un, 1984), canger and stances, 1984). Moreover, electrical stimulation in the vicinity of these omnipause neurones prevents the execution of sacthese ominipause neurones prevents are execution of sac-cades (Keller, 1974). Furthermore, it has been shown that caues (Acticity 1777) A second individual on arborize rostral and caudal to the abducens midline and al volter rosual and caudal to the address nucleus, in the regions where excitatory and inhibitory nucleus, in une regions where exchange y and innioitory burst neurones are found (Ohgaki et al., 1987). One source of afferents to the omnipause neurones is the deep layers of of anerenis to the online and the accept agers of the superior colliculus (Raybourn and Keller, 1977; the superior concerns (Raycourn and Keller, 1977; Langer and Kaneko, 1984). This input seems to be re-Langer and Nation, 1907, 1918 input seems to be re-sponsible for indirectly triggering the initiation of a sacsponsible for multicuty diggering the mulation of a sac-cade since stimulation of the superior colliculus inhibits cade since summation of the superior contenus inhibits omnipause neurones (Raybourn and Keller, 1977). Omniomnipause neurones (Rayoourn and Rener, 19/1). Umni-pause neurones also receive input from inhibitory pause neurones also receive input from inhibitory medium-lead burst cells (Nakao et al., 1980; Langer and medium-ieau ourse ceus (Canav et al., 1980; Langer and Kaneko, 1984); this connection appears to regulate sac-

ade duration. The third group of units found in the supranuclear The third group of units found in the supranuclear oculomotor regions exhibits a maintained tonic discharge oculomotor regions exhibits a manualicu tonic discharge that varies systematically with the position of the eye in the that varies systematically of these tonic neurones does not all that varies systematically what the position of the eye in the orbit. The activity of these tonic neurones does not change orbit. The activity of these tonic neurones does not change with saccades; i.e. there is no phasic burst or suppression with saccades. It is thought that these con with saccades; i.e. there is no phasic ourst or suppression associated with saccades. It is thought that these cells proassociated with saccaues. It is thought that these cells pro-vide to ocular motor neurones the step of maintained ac-

tivity that holds the eye at the final position, but because the tonic neurones are so widely distributed it has not been possible to test this connection directly. To derive their eve position signal, it appears that the tonic neurones integrate input from the medium-lead burst cells (Yoshida et al., 1981; Strassman et al., 1986a,b).

Nucleus Prepositus Hypoglossi

One brainstem location in the caudal medulla containing a high density of eve position neurones is the nucleus prepositus hypoglossi (NPH). Single unit recordings have been accomplished in this region in the cat (Baker et al., 1976; Gresty and Baker, 1976; Lopez-Barneo et al., 1982). The units discharge with all types of eve movements in all directions; although most cells are responsive in relation to horizontal eye movements. Some of the units encode eye position; other units encode both eye position and velocity. Also, some neurones in the NPH are visually responsible; they have large, binocular receptive fields. respond well to moving stimuli and are directional. The original of these visual responses would seem to be the superior colliculus. It is not presently known whether similar visual responses are present in the NPH of the monkey, although it seems likely since it receives afferents from the inferior parietal lobule (Faugier-Grimaud and Ventre, 1989) and frontal eye fields (Stanton et al., 1988b). Stimulation of the NPH with currents around 20 µA results in ipsilateral nystagmus (Cannon and Robinson, 1987). The NPH receives input from the vestibular nuclei, the cerebellum and the reticular gaze centres (Walberg, 1961; Angaut and Brodal, 1967; Carpenter et al., 1970; Kotchabhakdi et al., 1978) and projects directly to the ocular motor nuclei (Graybiel and Hartweig, 1974; Baker and Berthoz, 1975; Baker et al., 1977; Graybiel, 1977). The NPH also sends efferents to the cerebellum (Brodal, 1952; Torvik and Brodal, 1954; Alley et al., 1975). Selective ablation of the NPH in both cat (Cheron et al., 1986a,b) and monkey (Cannon and Robinson 1987) results from a loss in the step component of the saccade, i.e. the eve drifts back from the eccentric position following a saccade. Based on these results, it appears that the NPH serves to integrate the eye velocity signal of the mediumlead burst cells to encode eve position.

Effects of Electrical Stimulation

Stimulation of the PPRF elicits ipsilateral eye movements (Cohen and Komatsuzaki, 1972; Keller, 1974). The minimum current required to elicit an eye movement from the PPRF is around 5–10 μ A, and the latency of the eve movement is no more than 10 ms. The evoked eye movement is not a saccade; instead the amplitude of the eye movement increases with stimulation frequency and duration. The amplitude and direction of the evoked eye movement do not vary with the position of the eye in the orbit.

A great deal of information can be derived from the results of stimulating supranuclear pontine centres in bchaving monkeys while they are preparing saccadic eye movements (Sparks et al., 1987). In such experiments monkeys are trained to saccade to briefly flashed visual targets. As mentioned, when the PPRF in the vicinity of the burst cells is electrically stimulated, the eyes are driven horizontally. When such stimulation is delivered after the target is flashed but before the saccade is initiated, the monkeys can compensate for the perturbation in the eye position and accurately fixate the target. This has been observed following stimulation of many but not all sites in PPRF; what distinguishes the two types of sites has yet to be determined. These results indicate that information about eye position is available downstream from those sites in PPRF at which the monkeys could compensate for the stimulus elicited eye perturbation.

In these same experiments the pontine stimulation occasionally triggered premature saccades. The direction and amplitude of this premature eye movement depended not only on the site of stimulation but also on the location of the visual stimulus, and the amplitude of the premature saccade increased with the delay between visual target presentation and electrical stimulation. This result suggests that the input to the saccade generator takes time to build up which is consistent with the idea that the input to the saccade generation network arrives via the long-lead burst cells within the PPRF from presaccadic cells in the superior colliculus and cortex (see below).

Effects of Lesions

Not surprisingly, lesions of the supranuclear oculomotor centres cause permanent and severe eye movement deficits (reviewed by Cohen and Henn, 1972; Miller, 1985; Bogousslavsky and Meienberg, 1987). Unilateral PPRF lesions result in a permanent paralysis of ipsilateral conjugate gaze. Bilateral lesions of the rostral MRF result in a vertical gaze palsy. Interruption of the medial longitudinal fasciculus causes internuclear ophthalmoplegia, a condition in which one eye fails to adduct in a conjugate eye movement. The basis of this effect is the loss of input to the medial rectus motor neurones in the oculomotor nucleus. Finally, large bilateral lesions of the pons that include the midline impair both horizontal and vertical eye movements. Due to the density and complexity of the brainstem neuropil, different constellations of deficits can occur depending on the exact location of the lesion. In fact, a testimony to how well this part of the oculomotor system is understood is the fact that the nature of the eye movement deficit is used to diagnose the location of brainstem lesions. As should be evident from the foregoing description, however, horizontal gaze deficits are more readily and successfully diagnosed.

Model of Saccade Generation

The information about the response properties and connectivity of the neurones in the brainstem has provided for detailed models to account for the generation of a saccade (Robinson, 1975; Becker and Jurgens, 1979; Keller, 1981; van Gisbergen, 1981; Hepp and Henn, 1982; Fuchs et al., 1985; Tweed and Vilis, 1985; Scudder, 1988). It is believed that the various elements in the brainstem comprise a local feedback circuit that is responsible for generating the saccade. During fixation or pursuit, when saccades are undesired, the medium-lead burst cells are inhibited by the omnipause neurones. A saccade is initiated when input from higher centres (e.g. superior colliculus and/or cortex, see below) asserts the location of the target and inhibits the omnipause neurones. The release of inhibition from the omnipause neurones. I he release of initiation of the state of the sta discharge that in turn excite the motor neurones that drive the eyes in a saccade. The burst cells will discharge until the motor error signal is reduced. The current eye position is derived in another neural network that integrates the burst cell discharge. This eye position signal goes to the motoneurones to provide the step which will ultimately hold the hold the eye at its final position, and the eye position signal is also fed back onto the burst cells as one component of the mote the motor error. Thus, the excitatory burst neurones are inhibited by the signal of the current eye position so that when the fovea reaches the target and the dynamic motor error is not the target and the dynamic motor error is reduced to zero, the inhibition cancels the excita-tion and el tion and the motoneurones cease to be driven and the eye stops monistops moving. The decay of activity in the inhibitory burst neurones releases their inhibition on the omnipause neurones so the ones so that they reinstate their high discharge rate and in so doing is they reinstate their high discharge rate and in so doing inhibit the burst neurones until the next saccade. While is

While it is clear that the output of this system is an eye movement, the input is less clear. The input could be the position of the input is less clear. Position of the target on the retina. It could also be the location of the target on the retina. It could also both the retinal the retinal location of the target and the position of the eye. The input The input might also be considered to be the desired change in eye position, i.e. the initial motor error. Another input to the saccade. The input to the circuit is the signal to trigger the saccade. The remainder of this chapter considers the various sources of ^{this} input.

Nucleus Reticularis Tegmenti Pontis

The Precerebellar nucleus reticularis tegmenti pontis (NRTP) on the basilar pon-(NR TP) occupies a large region dorsal to the basilar pon-ad nuclei (E) a large region dorsal to the basilar tine nuclei (Fig. 15.1). Single unit recordings indicate that a dorsomedial section of it is involved in visuomotor beha-viour (Kato of it is involved in visuomotor). The viour (Kato et al., 1982; Crandall and Keller, 1985). The NR TP receiption of the section of the NR TP receives afferents from the accessory optic system and the pure afferents from the accessory optic system. and the nucleus of the optic tract (Precht et al., 1982; Maekawa et al. of the optic tract (Precht et al., 1982; Maekawa et al., 1984), two regions that are known to play a

fundamental role in generating pursuit eye movements (Grasse and Cynader, chapter 5). NRTP lesions in cats impair optokinetic nystagmus (Kato et al., 1982). This section will, however, consider the role of NRTP in generating saccadic eye movements.

Physiological Properties A small group of units discharge following the appearance of a visual stimulus, that is the target for a saccade. The latency of response is approximately 70 ms, and the units have well defined visual receptive fields. The visually responsive NRTP cells respond to moving stimuli and are also active during pursuit (Keller and Crandall, 1983). A larger population of neurones discharge in relation to both the appearance of a visual stimulus and the subsequent saccade. The visual response of all of these cells is enhanced if the stimulus is the target for a saccade; this enhancement is spatially selective, i.e. the visual stimulus must fall within the cell's receptive field. The cells with both visual and motor activity resemble a particular class of neurone recorded in the superior colliculus called quasior neurone received and the short, while this class of neurvisual cons (see out of a visual stimulus, it will also fire when the monkey must make a saccade into the region of the receptive field even though no stimulus is present. The presaccadic burst cells in NRTP discharge on

ulus or the refixation.

Neural Basis of Saccades 393

average 30 ms before saccades that are directed at a paraverage joins of amplitude into the ipsilateral hemifield. The amplitude and direction of saccades for which a given cell is active defines that cell's movement field. Half of the cell is active defined that are relatively localized movement fields, and the other half have expansive movement fields neids, and the other name of parisive movement helds occupying up to a hemifield. These units also discharge in occupying up to a noninerest a first and uncertain the dark. The association with spontaneous saccades in the dark. The association with spontaneous succases in the dark. The movement fields of most of the presaccadic burst units are movement licius of most of the presaceaute ourst units are retinotopically organized, but the activity of almost a retinotopically organized, out the activity of almost a quarter of the cells varies with the initial gaze angle. In quarter of the constraints and the initial gave angle. In other words, eye position is encoded to some extent in the other words, eye position is choosed to some extent in the NRTP. Another small group of units discharge during NKIP. Anounce sman Broup of units usenarge during fixation of a visual stimulus. These units pause during fixation of a visual summary. These unus pause during saccades, but the onset and offset of modulation is not saccades, out the onset of mountation is not tightly linked to either the appearance of the visual stim-

Connectivity The origin and perhaps the functional role of the vi-The origin and permaps are runcuonal role of the vi-suomotor neuronal activity in the NRTP can be surmised suomotor neuronal acuvity in uncertains can be surmised from its anatomical relations. The dorsomedial sector of from its anatomical relations. The unisomedial sector of the NRTP receives descending projections from the fromthe NRTP receives acsocations projections from the fron-tal and supplementary eye fields (Kunzle and Akert, 1977; tal and supplementary eye news (Autrice and Akert, 1977; Leichnetz et al., 1984b; Huerta et al., 1986; Huerta and Leichnetz et al., Constant at al. 1988b) It also receives Leichnetz *et al.*, 1984b; riuerta *et al.*, 1986; Huerta and Leichnetz *et al.*, 1984b; It also receives a sub-Kaas, 1988; Stanton *et al.*, 1988b). It also receives a sub-Kaas, 1988; Stanton *et al.*, 1900D). It also receives a sub-stantial input from the superior colliculus (Harting, 1977). stantial input from the superior conneulus (Harting, 1977). The responses of the neurones in the NRTP resemble

what is observed in these cortical regions or in the superior colliculus (reviewed below). The NRTP does not project directly to the PPRF (Buttner-Ennever and Henn, 1976), but there is evidence for a projection to the abducens nucleus (Langer et al., 1986). Primarily, however, it is a major mossy fibre afferent source to a specific region of the vermis and flocculus of the cerebellum. Thus, it appears that the collicular and cortical visuomotor regions involved in saccade generation have access to the cerebellum via the NRTP. We are accordingly led to review what role the cerebellum plays in gaze control.

Cerebellum

Effects of Lesions

Once a saccade is in flight, it must stop accurately. That is, the pulse and step of activity must be balanced to stop the saccade on target and then keep the eye at rest. The cerebellum appears to play a key role in adjusting the gain of the pulse and step that move the eyes. Evidence to support this claim is derived from ablation studies (Aschof and Cohen, 1971; Ritchie, 1976; Optican and Robinson, 1980; Zee et al., 1981). It appears that the regulation of the pulse and step gain are spatially segregated in the cerebellum. In the first place, ablation of the entire cerebellum results in saccades that are too long, and the eye drifts from its final position; in other words the gain of neither the step nor the pulse are appropriate. In contrast, ablation of the midline cerebellar vermis results in saccades that are too long, but the eve does not drift. In other words, the control of the pulse gain is lost. but the step gain control is preserved. Finally, bilateral ablation of the flocculus results in excessive drift of the eves after a saccade, i.e. loss of control of the step gain.

Effects of Electrical Stimulation

Several classical studies have demonstrated that electrical stimulation of the cerebellum elicits eve movements (Hitzig, 1874; Ferrier, 1876; Mussen, 1927; Dow, 1935; Magoun et al., 1935; Hare et al., 1936, 1937; Hampson et al., 1950; Cohen et al., 1965). More recent investigations using alert monkeys have localized the effects of microstimulation. Different types of eve movements are elicited by stimulation of different regions of the cerebellum. Saccades can be elicited from the posterior cerebellar vermis: saccades and smooth eye movements are elicited from crus I and II and lobulus simplex of the hemispheres, and nystagmus follows stimulation of the flocculus, nodulus and uvula (Ron and Robinson, 1973). Low intensity (less than 10 µA) stimulation of lobule VII of the vermis (Fig. 15.1(b)) elicits ipsilaterally directed saccades with latencies of approximately 10 ms (Fujikado and Noda, 1987). The lowest thresholds are required in the fibre

layers and not in the cellular layers of the cerebellar cortex (McElligott and Keller, 1984; Fujikado and Noda, 1987). Even so, there is evidence that Purkinje cells are necessary to mediate the stimulus elicited saccades; kainic acid destruction of Purkinje cells in a restricted region of the oculomotor vermis eliminates saccades evoked by stimulation of that region (Noda and Fujikado, 1987a).

There appears to be a topographic map of saccadic direction in the vermis (Ron and Robinson, 1973; McElligott and Keller, 1984; Noda and Fujikado, 1987b). Vertically directed saccades are elicited from the medial vermis, and the horizontal component of the saccade increases as more lateral areas are stimulated. As the stimulating electrode is advanced through the cerebellum, the elicited saccades change from upward to downward.

The saccades elicited by microstimulation of the cerebellum tend to have curved trajectories. Unlike stimulation of superior colliculus or frontal eye fields (see below), increasing the intensity of the current in the cerebellum changes the amplitude and the direction of the saccade. This would seem to be due to current spread in the dense cerebellar neuropil. Another very interesting property of saccades evoked by cerebellar stimulation is that the direction and amplitude of the saccade varies with initial eye position (Ron and Robinson, 1973; McElligott and Keller, 1984); this is in contrast to superior colliculus or frontal eye fields (see below) and indicates that the cerebellar vermis encodes the position of the eye in the orbit. Stimulation of the vermis during a saccade in flight changes the eye's trajectory in a specific fashion; contralaterally directed saccades are foreshortened, but ipsilaterally directed saccades are not affected (Keller et al., 1983).

Physiological Properties

Vermis

There is abundant saccade-related neuronal activity in the vermis (Llinas and Wolfe, 1977, Kase et al., 1980; McElligott and Keller, 1982) as well as activity related to smooth pursuit (Kase et al., 1979; Suzuki et al., 1981). Mossy fibres can be divided into three patterns of activity related to saccadic eye movements (Kase et al., 1980). As shown in Fig. 15.3, these are long-lead burst, short-lead burst and burst-tonic units. The activity of long-lead burst mossy fibres begins a prelude on average 160 ms before the saccade, and they burst about 16 ms before the saccade. The short-lead burst mossy fibres begin to discharge on average 7 ms before the saccade. The discharge of burst-tonic mossy fibres begins an average of 0.2 ms before the saccade. Some short-lead burst mossy fibres display a directional preference.

Purkinje cells in the vermis also show a variety of patterns of modulation. A few pause for all directions of saccades. Others show bursts that begin with the onset of the



Fig. 15.3 Neuronal activity in cerebellum associated with saccades. Conventions are as in Fig. 15.2.

saccade (average of 0.6 ms before the saccade is initiated) and last for the duration of the saccade. Other Purkinje cells burst after saccade onset and continued to discharge until after the saccade is completed. The onset of activity in this latter population of units averages 40 ms before the end of the saccade, and the offset is 70 ms after saccade termination. The baseline activity of many mossy fibres and Purkinje cells varies with the angle of gaze. This final result is consistent with the observation, described above, that the that the eye movements elicited by microstimulation of the vermis vary with eve position.

Purkinje cells in the flocculus also discharge in relation to saccades (Noda and Suzuki, 1979a). In contrast to the vermis, most Purkinje cells in this region exhibit a pause in activity activity associated with saccades; the duration of the pause is correlated with saccades; the duration of the saccade, beginning on average 10 average 10 ms before the saccade. Other Purkinje cells exhibit bursts of activity during saccades; the burst precedes the saccades in the burst precedes the saccade by an average of 4 ms. In a minority of Pur-kinie or the saccade by an average of 4 ms. In a minority of Purkinje cells a burst is associated with saccades in one direc-tion and tion and a pause with saccades in the opposite direction. Some D Some Purkinje cells are tuned for the direction of saccade, and other and others are not. The tonic activity of Purkinje cells in this read this region of the cerebellum also varies with eye position

Mossy fibres and non-Purkinje cell elements in the floc-Culus exhibit patterns of saccade-related modulation simi-lar to the (Noda and Suzuki, 1979b). lar to those seen in the vermis (Noda and Suzuki, 1979c). Long-lead burst cells begin to discharge on average 113 ms before saccades; these units display amplitude and direction directional tuning. Short-lead burst units become active 7 ms before saccades and also are directionally tuned to different different degrees. Burst-tonic units exhibit a saccade-

related burst and gaze angle related tonic activity during fixation. Finally, tonic units are characterized only by their maintained activity that varies with eye position.

Connectivity

The connections of the oculomotor cerebellar flocculus (Langer et al., 1985) and vermis (Yamada and Noda, 1987) have been studied in monkeys. The major source of input to cerebellar oculomotor vermis and flocculus, as reviewed, is a dorsomedial region of NRTP (Lafleur et al., 1974; Langer et al., 1985; Yamada and Noda, 1987). Visuomotor signals have other routes of access to the cerebellar vermis too. The dorsal and dorsal-lateral pontine nuclei also provide afferents to the vermis (Hoddevik et al., 1977; Brodal, 1979). These pontine nuclei receive cortical afferents from striate cortex, a number of extrastriate visual areas, the lateral interparietal area, and the prearcuate region of frontal cortex (Kunzle and Akert, 1977; Brodal, 1978, 1979; Glickstein et al., 1980; Galletti et al., 1982; Maunsell and Van Essen, 1983; Ungerleider et al., 1984; Glickstein, 1985; May and Andersen, 1986) as well as the superior colliculus (Harting, 1977). Moreover, recent studies have shown that the dorsolateral pontine nuclei carry signals important for smooth pursuit (Keller and Crandall, 1983; Suzuki and Keller, 1984; Mustari et al., 1988; Thier et al., 1988). The efferents of the oculomotor cerebellum reveal the

various points at which it can influence saccade generation. It appears that the ocular motor nuclei themselves receive weak if any direct input from the cerebellum (Carpenter and Strominger, 1964; Graybiel and Hartweig, 1974; Graybiel, 1977; Batton et al., 1977; Langer et al., 1977, Grayoner, 1977, Langer et al., 1986; Gonzalo-Ruiz et al., 1988). The Purkinje cells of the oculomotor vermis terminate in specific regions of the ipsilateral fastigial nucleus (Yamada and Noda, 1987). Consistent with this projection, low intensity microstimulation of the fastigial nucleus also elicits saccadic eye movements (Noda et al., 1988) and saccade-related neuronal activity has been recorded in the fastigial nucleus (Hepp et al., 1982). The fastigial nucleus projects to supranuclear oculomotor sites including the PPRF (Gonzola-Ruiz et al., 1988), the NRTP (Asanuma et al., 1983a), the region of omnipause neurones in the brainstem (Langer and Kaneko, 1984), the deep layers of the superior colliculus (Huerta and Harting, 1984a,b; Gonzalo-Ruiz et al., 1988), the mediodorsal, intralaminar, ventrolateral and ventroposterior lateral thalamic nuclei (Hendry *et al.*, 1979; posterior lateral thanking field (Lendry et al., 1975; Thach and Jones, 1979; Kalil, 1981; Asanuma et al., 1983c; Gonzalo-Ruiz et al., 1988). Some fastigial nucleus neurones in the rat send collateral branches to both superior ones in the rat sense connection or the port of both PPRF and the para-colliculus and the PPRF or to both PPRF and the paracontenues and the para-oculomotor region (Gonzala-Ruiz and Leichnetz, 1987).

Summary

The results of lesion, stimulation and recording studies in the cerebellum converge on the interpretation that the cerebellum serves to calibrate the saccade generation system through signalling the position of the eye in the orbit. The eye position signal in the cerebellum may be derived from eye muscle proprioceptive afferents (Fuchs and Kornhuber, 1969; Wolfe, 1971; Baker et al., 1972; Schwarz and Tomlinson, 1977; Steinbach, 1987) as well as a corollary discharge represented by the presaccadic and postsaccadic cells that appear to encode the position of the eye in the orbit. The representation of eye position is verified by the microstimulation results. The effects of stimulation during saccades also reveals the point in the process of generating a saccade at which the cerebellum exerts its effects. That is, the fact that stimulation of the vermis during a saccade slows and shortens the eye movement indicates that the motor error signal is reduced. One way for the cerebellar vermis to effectively reduce the motor error signal is by changing the eye position signal. This would require that the cerebellum exert its influence prior to the supranuclear medium-lead burst cells. Thus, it appears that the contribution of the cerebellum to the motor error signal may be an internal representation of eye

Superior Colliculus

The superior colliculus is a laminated structure that crowns the midbrain (Fig. 15.1(b)). While it has been the focus of many experiments over the years (starting with Adamuk, 1870), as recently as a decade ago it was possible for one reviewer to write '... there is doubt whether the colliculus plays an important role in conjugate eye movements.' (Bender, 1980, p.50). Further studies of this structure have revealed its fundamental role in the generation and guidance of saccades. A number of reviews of superior colliculus function have already been presented (Wurtz and Albano, 1980; Sparks and Mays, 1981; Schiller, 1984; Sparks, 1986, 1988), but work on this structure certainly has not slowed (Stein and Meredith, chapter 4).

Connectivity of Upper Layers

As a first approximation, the superior colliculus can be As a first approximation, and experise contenus can be considered in two subdivisions. The superficial division is visual, and the deeper division (also referred to as the intermediate and deep layers) is oculomotor. The upper division receives afferents from the retina (Wilson and Toyne, 1970; Hendrickson et al., 1970; Tigges and Tigges, 1970; Lund, 1972a,b; Tigges and O'Steen, 1974; Hubel et al., 1975; Schiller and Malpeli, 1977; Perry and

Cowey, 1984). The retinotectal projection arises from no more than 10° of all the ganglion cells; just a few of these ganglion cells are in the P-x/A/broad-band class, and the remainder have small somas and sparsely branched dendritic trees corresponding to the heterogeneous W cell class (see Kaplan, chapter 2). The upper layers of the superior colliculus also receives major afferents from the striate and extrastriate cortex (Garcy et al., 1968; Abplanalp, 1970; Harting and Noback, 1971; Kadoya et al., 1971; Lund, 1972b; Lund et al., 1975; Finlay et al., 1976), the frontal eye fields (Kuypers and Lawrence, 1967; Astruc, 1971; Kunzle and Akert, 1974; Kunzle et al., 1976; Leichnetz et al., 1981; Fries et al., 1974; Huerta et al., 1986; Stanton et al., 1988b). The superficial layers of the superior colliculus project to the dorsal lateral geniculate nucleus, the pregeniculate nucleus, and the inferior and lateral pulvinar (Mathers, 1971; Harting et al., 1973; Benevento and Fallon, 1975; Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1975b; Harting et al., 1975; Trojanowski and Jack with the pretectum (Harting et al., 1973; Benevento et al., 1977).

Physiological Properties of Upper Layers

The pattern of modulation of units in the superior colliculus is illustrated in Fig. 15.4. As expected, neurones in the upper state of the upper the upper layers of the superior colliculus are visually responsive (Humphrey, 1968; Schiller and Koerner, 1971; Goldborn untriver, 1968; Schiller and Koerner, 1971; Goldberg and Wurtz, 1972a; Updyke, 1974; Marrocco and Li, 1977). The response latency ranges from 40-80 ms with the response latency ranges from single soms; 40-80 ms with most cells responding after 40-50 ms; visual latency increases with depth in the colliculus. The responses in the monkey superior colliculus typically do not depend and monkey superior colliculus typically of not depend on the form, colour or direction of motion of the stimulus have been a standard or direction of motion of the stimulus have been a standard or direction of motion of the stimulus have been a standard or direction of motion of the stimulus have been a standard or direction of motion of the stimulus have been a standard or direction of motion of the stimulus have been a standard or direction of the stimulus have been a standard or direction of the stimulus have been a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the stimulus have been as a standard or direction of the standard or direction or direction of the standard or direction or directi the stimulus, but they do respond well to small flashing or moving speed. Die be obmoving spots. Directionally tuned responses can be observed for stimuli moving relative to a drifting textured background, but this directional tuning is more pronoun-ced in the ced in the deeper layers (Bender and Davidson, 1986). The visual cell The visual cells in the superior colliculus receive an ex-traretinal size 1 in the superior colliculus receive an extraretinal signal that allows them to respond specifically to stimuli moving stimuli moving in the world and not to stationary stimuli across which the across which the eye moves (Robinson and Wurtz, 1976; Richmond and W Richmond and Wurtz, 1980). Spatiotemporal interactions in these cells also appears to modulate their respon-siveness to still a so appears to modulate their (1980). siveness to stimuli during saccades (Wurtz et al., 1980). There is an order There is an orderly retinotopic map in the superior colli-culus with the G culus with the fovea represented rostrally, and the upper visual field room of the represented rostrally, and the upper visual field represented medially (Lane *et al.*, 1971; Cy-nader and Berry 1972; nader and Berman, 1972; Goldberg and Wurtz, 1972; Kaas et al., 1974).

The activity of approximately half of these superficial yer visual cells layer visual cells is modulated in relation to saccades; that is, when the relation to saccades that the target is, when the stimulus in their receptive field is the target



Fig. 15.4 Neuronal activity in the superior colliculus associated with visually guided saccades. (a) Conventions are as in Fig. 15.2. (b) Double saccades. (a) Conventions are as a central spot (B). (b) Double saccade task. The monkey fixates a central spot (B). spot (F). When the fixation spot disappears, a peripheral target (T) is a (T) is flashed followed immediately by a flash of the central spot (F) . (F). The monkey is required to saccade to the position of the first flash when the longer flash and then to the position of the second flash. Note the longer time scale of 400 ms.

for a saccade, the visual response is enhanced (Goldberg and Wurtz, 1972b; Wurtz and Mohler, 1976a). This enhancement, it will be seen, is a characteristic property of higher visuomotor centres. The enhancement is not observed in the most superficial sublamina of the colliculus where the retinal afferents terminate, so cortical influences are near are necessary. The enhancement is expressed as either a more with more vigorous initial response or an elevated discharge rate after the second s rate after the initial visually evoked response. Since it only occurs c occurs for stimuli falling in the cell's receptive field, the enhancement enhancement is not due to some general arousal process. The only The enhanced response does not require the abrupt ap-pearance pearance of the stimulus but can occur when a contin-yously when a uously visible stimulus is cued as the target for a saccade. Also, the Also, the enhancement begins 200-300 ms before the sac-Cade and intensifies as the stimulus is flashed nearer the time of a time of saccade initiation. Finally, the visual responses are not enhanced if the monkey responds with an arm and not an eye movement. These results indicate that this enhancement of the visual response of upper layer superior colliculus colliculus units may be interpreted as reflecting the interhal process of selective attention associated with initiation of a visually guided saccadic eye movement.

tex (see below).

Physiological Properties of Deeper Layers

Visually responsive units are also recorded in the deeper subdivision of the primate superior colliculus (Schiller and Koerner, 1971; Cynader and Berman, 1972; Updyke, 1974). The visual response of these deeper collicular neurones arrives from the visual cortex (Schiller et al., 1974) and is derived from the broad-band, magnocellular geniculostriate pathway (Schiller et al., 1979). Interestingly, the visual response enhancement observed in the upper layer cells is not present in the deep division (Goldberg and Wurtz, 1972b; Mohler and Wurtz, 1976).

Another interesting type of visually responsive unit has been called quasi-visual (Mays and Sparks, 1979). These units discharge following the appearance of a target within their receptive field and maintain their activity until a saccade to the target. The defining characteristic of these cells, however, is that to be activated, they do not require the actual appearance of the target in their receptive field. The task in which this is observed is illustrated in Fig. 15.4(b). A monkey is presented two targets that he must fixate sequentially, but both targets are presented before the first saccade is made. The arrangement of the targets is such that following the first saccade, the location of the second target would fall in the cell's receptive field. Following the first saccade, as soon as the location of the second target falls in the cell's receptive field, the quasivisual neurone begins to fire until the second saccade is executed. The modulation of this population of neurones has been argued to signal the initial motor error between the desired and present eye position; however, it is not presently known where this population of neurones projects in order to interpret how this signal is utilized. Actually, this pattern of modulation has been observed also in the basal ganglia, posterior parietal cortex and frontal cor-

In the deeper division of the superior colliculus are found many neurones that discharge in association with saccadic eye movements (Schiller and Koerner, 1971; Wurtz and Goldberg, 1972a; Sparks, 1975; Mohler and Wurtz, 1976; Sparks et al., 1976; Sparks, 1978; Mays and Sparks, 1980; Nagata and Kase, 1983; Sparks and Porter, 1983; Waitzman et al., 1988). This discharge is related to saccadic eye movements and not associated head orienting movements (Robinson and Jarvis, 1974). The onset of activity in the population of presaccadic units ranges from 50-200 ms. While it is not possible to clearly distinguish short-lead from long-lead presaccadic cells, the deeper the unit in the superior colliculus, the earlier the onset. Still, certain of these presaccadic cells resemble the supranuclear medium-lead burst cells in that they exhibit a distinct burst 20–50 ms before the saccade. There is a high correlation between the onset of activity of these presacconclation of the saccade cadic burst cells and the time of initiation of the saccade

(Sparks, 1978) which indicates that this population most likely projects to the supranuclear brainstem saccade generator.

The response of these units is described by a particular movement field given by the direction and amplitude of the saccades for which the cell responds. The movement fields of collicular presaccadic units are fairly broadly tuned, a point to which we will return momentarily. The movement fields are arranged in a retinotopic map that corresponds to that represented by the visual cells in the superficial layers, and the size of the movement field increases with the eccentricity represented and also with depth in the colliculus. The saccade-related discharge of these units does not vary with the position of the eye in the orbit; in other words, the movement fields are represented in a retinal rather than a spatial coordinate system.

The presaccadic movement neurones described so far discharge in relation to the fast phase of the vestibuloocular reflex or optokinetic nystagmus as well as to visually guided saccades. In contrast, a specific sub-population of the movement neurones in the superior colliculus discharge only in association with visually triggered saccades; these cells do not fire for saccades made in the dark (Mohler and Wurtz, 1976). When no saccade is executed, a degree of visual responsiveness is evident in some members of this class. Other members of the group can discharge even in the occasional trial when the monkey fails to make a saccade. Further, these units discharge earlier and more vigorously when the monkey anticipates making a saccade. This combined contingency of the presaccadic discharge on the presence of a visual target and the monkey's motivational state is a key element found in higher centres (discussed below).

Many other cells with saccadic discharge have associated visual responses (Schiller and Koerner, 1971; Wurtz and Goldberg, 1972a; Mays and Sparks, 1980). When a visual stimulus is presented, the units discharge even if no saccade is ultimately required. When the stimulus is the target for a saccade, this group of neurones shows a burst synchronized with the visual stimulus and another with the saccade when the saccade is delayed relative to the presentation of the target. When the monkey is required to generate a saccade into the cell's receptive/movement field without a visual target, then the first sensory burst is absent, but the saccade burst is expressed. This pattern of two bursts, one visual and another presaccadic is also observed in parietal and frontal cortex (see below).

It may seem self-evident that the visual responses in the colliculus participate in the selection of the target for a saccade. This has been tested experimentally by presenting monkeys with a choice of targets. In such an experiment, subjects are presented with two stimuli that are distinguished by colour (red and green), one of which is defined as the target. If the stimuli lie close to one another

and the subject makes short latency saccades, the saccades tend to be directed to a point in between the two stimuli; only if the saccade is delayed is it correctly directed to the target (Ottes et al., 1985). Single units were recorded in the superior colliculus of monkeys performing this task (Ottes et al., 1987). Since, as mentioned, visually responsive collicular neurones are not colour selective, it is of interest to determine how they behave when the selection of the saccade target requires a colour discrimination. The results reveal that the visual component of the response of visuomovement cells has the same latency and magnitude regardless of whether the stimulus falling in the receptive/movement field is the target or the nontarget. Furthermore, there is no substantial difference in the saccade-related component of the response associated with saccades to a single target versus saccades to a target distinguished by colour. These results indicate that, at least in this task, superior colliculus cells do not reflect this discrimination and that higher cortical centres provide the signal that specifies the target of the saccade.

Connectivity of Deeper Layers

The input to and output of the deep subdivision of the superior colliculus is so complicated that it is difficult to fully rationalize the origin and impact of the different signals described. The deep layers of the superior colliculus in primates receive input from a variety of cortical areas including primary visual cortex, extrastriate visual areas, posterior parietal cortex, temporal cortex, the supplementary and frontal eye fields and prefrontal cortex, (Kuyners and T (Kuypers and Lawrence, 1967; Garey et al., 1968; Astruc, 1971: Kural 1971; Kunzle and Akert, 1967; Garey et al., 1900, 10, 1976; Goldman and Akert, 1974; Kunzle et al., 1977; Goldman and Nauta, 1976; Benevento and Davis, 1977; Jones and William and Nauta, 1976; Benevento and Davis, et al., Jones and Wise, 1976; Benevento and Davis, 1979; Leichaut, 1977; Hartmann-von Monakow et al., 1979; Leichaut, 1977; Hartmann-von Monakow et al., 1979; Leichnetz et al., 1981; Fries, 1984; Weber and Yin, 1984; Kometa et al., 1981; Fries, 1984; Weber and 1985; Huerta et al., 1986; Huerta and Kaas, 1988; Stanton et al., 1988b) Subcomistic Huerta and Kaas, 1988; Stanton et al., 1988b). Subcortical afferents to the deep division of the superior colline superior colliculus have been studied more in cat than in primates Brief primates. Briefly, the deep layers of the superior colliculus receive afferents from the diencephalon, notably the reticular nucleus and the pregeniculate nucleus; the pretec-tum; various a time to the pregeniculate nucleus; the pretectular tum; various midbrain structures including in particular the substantian the substantia nigra pars reticularis; various pontine and medullar nuclei medullar nuclei, including the NRTP; certain cerebellar nuclei and finally the cervical spinal cord (reviewed by Huerta and Harting, 1984a,b).

The efferents of the deep division of the superior colli-ulus are just as culus are just as widespread. Ascending projections travel to the ventroane to the ventroanterior, ventrolateral, mediodorsal, central lateral, pulvines lateral, pulvinar, lateral dorsal and reticular thalamic nuc-lei (Harting as a lateral dorsal and reticular thalamic furlei (Harting et al., 1973; Benevento and Fallon, 1975; Harting et al., 1983; Benevento and Fallon, 1975; Harting et al., 1980; Fillon, 1986; Harting et al., 1980; Fillon, 1986; Harting et al., 1980; Fillon, 1986; Harting et al., 1987; Harting et al., 1988; Harting ting et al., 1980). The descending projections end in the ipsilateral substantia nigra pars reticulata, mesencephalic reticular formation, pons, medulla and spinal cord and in the contralateral pons, including PPRF, medulla and spinal cord (Harting et al., 1973; Frankfurter et al., 1976; Harting, 1977).

Effects of Lesions

Given all this visual and oculomotor activity in the superior colliculus, it may not be an overstatement to say that the effects on saccade generation of ablating the superior colliculus are hardly devastating (Ferrier and Turner, 1901; Bender et al., 1957; Pasik et al., 1966; but see Denny-Brown, 1962). Monkeys can still execute reasonably accurate saccades, but they do so less fre-Quently and with an increase in latency and a transient reduction of velocity; they also exhibit ipsilateral gaze deviation (Rosvold et al., 1958; Pasik et al., 1966; Wurtz and Goldberg, 1972b; Mohler and Wurtz, 1977; Kurtz and Butter, 1980; Albano and Wurtz, 1982; Albano et al., 1982). Similar though perhaps more severe deficits are observed following lesions involving the pretectum and surrounding thalamic areas (Albano and Wurtz, 1982a; Keating et al., 1986). Collicular ablation also causes contralateral neglect syndromes (Denny-Brown, 1962; Sprague and Meikle, 1965; Anderson and Symmes, 1969; Keating and Meikle, 1965; Anderson and Symmes, 1969; Keating, 1974; Milner et al., 1978; Kurtz and Butter, 1980), and monkeys with ablations of the superior colliculus do suffer impairments in performing visual search (Bender and Butter, 1987). This indicates that even as the colligent colliculus plays a role in generating saccadic shifts of gaze,

it also is important for shifts of attention. The fact that saccades can still be generated following ablation of the superior colliculus indicates that at least one other other area of the brain is responsible for generating visually guided saccades and that the superior colliculus, while certainly important, is not necessary for the execu-tion of tion of saccades. More recent work, though, has revealed one type of saccade that the superior colliculus is uniquely responsible. responsible for (Schiller *et al.*, 1987); ablation of the colli-culus as culus permanently prevents express saccades, which are short late short latency (70 ms) saccades to predictable visual targets (Fischer (Fischer and Boch, 1983; Boch et al., 1984; Boch and Fischer 100, 100, 1983; Boch et al., 1986; Mayfrank Fischer, 1986; Fischer and Ramsperger, 1986; Mayfrank

et al., 1986).

As will be reviewed below, electrical stimulation of different areas of the cerebral cortex also elicits saccadic eye movements areas of the cerebral cortex also elicits saccadic relations and the functional relations areas and the functional relations and the functional relations areas and the functional relations are saturated and the functional relations are saturated at the functions at the functions are saturated at the functions at t movements. It is possible to dissect the functional rela-tionships tionships between the superior colliculus and the cortical visuomeet visuomotor areas by ablating the colliculus and ascer-taining at taining whether cortical stimulation still evokes eye move-ments or t ments or by determining the effects of combined ablation of the sure of the superior colliculus and different cortical areas. This research research strategy has been used for a number of years, and

Schiller, 1985).

The frontal eye field pathway depends on input via the striate cortex (Mohler and Wurtz, 1977). What appeared to be definitive evidence that the superior colliculus and frontal eye fields are the only areas necessary to generate saccadic eye movements was derived from the results of ablating both the frontal eye fields and the superior colliculus together (Schiller et al., 1979). Combined ablation of these areas eliminated essentially all visually guided eye movements. This view may require refinement, however, because evidence is accumulating that shows that at least two other regions of the cerebral cortex (reviewed below), the lateral interparietal area and the supplementary eye fields, are involved in generating saccades and have independent access to the brainstem saccade generator.

Effects of Reversible Inactivation More sophisticated means of inactivation provide even more information about how the superior colliculus functions to generate saccades. Localized injections of the GABA agonist, muscimol, prevent saccades into the movement field of the injection site. By contrast, injections of the GABA antagonist, bicuculline, result in repeated saccades into the movement field of the injection site (Hikosaka and Wurtz, 1985a; Schiller et al., 1987). These results show that the presaccadic neurones of the superior colliculus are under the influence of GABAergic inhibition; the source of which will be discussed below. The results of these local inactivation experiments have

Neural Basis of Saccades 399

as techniques improve, the results are refined. The results of the original studies (reviewed by Pasik and Pasik, 1964) indicated that ablation of the superior colliculus does not eliminate saccades elicited by surface electrical stimulation of the occipital or frontal cortex. However, more recently it has been shown that collicular ablation does indeed cause a loss of saccades evoked by the more cultivated intracortical microstimulation of occipital (striate and prestriate) and parietal cortex but not of the frontal eye fields (Schiller, 1977; Keating et al., 1983). Still more recent versions of the collicular ablation experiment demonstrate that when the lesion is restricted to the superior colliculus and spares corticofugal fibres passing to the brainstem, stimulation of occipital and parietal cortex can still elicit saccades (Keating and Gooley, 1988). This result indicates that occipital and parietal cortex communicate with the saccade generator either directly or via frontal cortex as well as via the superior colliculus. These results are taken as evidence that two parallel pathways mediate visually guided eye movements, one depending on the frontal eye fields and the other on the superior colliculus (reviewed by

provided important information about a fundamental issue concerning the role of the superior colliculus in saccade generation. As reviewed above, the presaccadic

units in the superior colliculus do not fire for saccades of just one angle and amplitude; rather, they have tuned movement fields. Accordingly, since any single unit in the colliculus discharges for saccades of varying directions and amplitudes, how can accurate saccades be specified? It has been suggested that the activity of many colliculus cells is pooled or averaged in some fashion (Sparks et al., 1976; van Gisbergen et al., 1987). In general, the direction and amplitude of a saccade is suggested to be given by a vector sum or average of the activity of the population of superior colliculus cells that include the saccade in their movement fields.

Direct evidence supporting the vector summation idea comes from collicular inactivation experiments. Localized pharmacological inactivation of a small region of the deep lavers of the superior colliculus with lidocaine affects the trajectory and velocity of saccades directed around the movement field represented by the inactivated area (Hikosaka and Wurtz, 1986). Specifically, saccades aimed at a target located beyond the movement field represented by the inactivated area are too long, and by contrast, saccades aimed at a target located before the movement field are too short (Lee et al., 1988).

Effects of Electrical Stimulation

Further evidence for a vector summation model is provided by electrical stimulation of the superior colliculus. To review, stimulation of the deep layers of the superior colliculus elicits saccades (Robinson, 1972; Schiller and Stryker, 1972). The currents required are as low as 20 µA, and the latency of the evoked saccades averages 40-50 ms with near threshold stimulation and can be as low as 20 - 25 ms with suprathreshold currents. The low intensity and short latency are consistent with the direct impact the superior colliculus has on the saccade generator. Indeed, the shortest latency observed for stimulation evoked saccades corresponds to the onset time of the collicular shortlead presaccadic burst neurones. The direction and amplitude of the saccade evoked by collicular stimulation varies with the site of stimulation and corresponds to the movement fields of the cells recorded through the stimulating electrode. Unlike the saccades evoked by stimulation of the cerebellum, the vector of the saccade elicited by collicular stimulation does not vary with the initial position of the eye in the orbit. Whereas prolonged stimulation of the motor nuclei results in larger eye movements, prolonged stimulation of the superior colliculus results in a series of saccades all of the same amplitude and direction (Schiller and Stryker, 1972).

To return to the question at hand, the evidence for vector summation of collicular output is provided by simultaneous stimulation of two sites in the superior colliculus. Such combined stimulation results in a saccade that

is the vector sum of the saccades that are elicited by stimulation of the two sites independently (Robinson, 1972). If the intensity of stimulation at the two sites is varied, then the direction and amplitude of the resultant saccade changes according to the two vectors weighted by the intensity of the stimulation.

Sensorimotor Transformation

Given, then, that the combined activity of a subpopulation of neurones in the deep layers of the superior colliculus provides input to the saccade generator for a specific saccade, then the next question is what activates the collicular cells? How is the visually evoked activity registering the target transmitted to the movement cells. These questions have received considerable experimental attention. Since the retinotopic map of the upper layers matches the movement fields of the deeper layers, it was thought that the superior colliculus encodes saccades in a retinocentric coordinate system (Pitts and McCulloch, 1947; Schiller and Koerner, 1971). In other words, when a visual target appears, cells in the upper layers respond. This activation, it was imagined, is transmitted to the deep layers that trigger a saccade of the appropriate direction and amplitude to foveate the stimulus.

As attractive as this conception is, a number of lines of evidence indicate that it is untenable. Physiological experiments have shown that neuronal activity in the upper and lower layers of the superior colliculus can be dissociated; that is, visual neurones in the upper layers can discharge without triggering a saccade, and conversely, a saccade can be generated by activity in the deeper layers without there having been activity in the upper layers (Mays and Sparks, 1980). If the sensory and motor representations are dissociated, then for what purpose?

Psychophysical experiments have also shown that the position of the eye in the orbit is taken into account in generating a saccade. When a visual stimulus is briefly presented while a saccade is in flight, it can be foveated by a subsequent saccade (Hallet and Lightstone, 1976). Thus, an eye position signal must be combined with the retinal error signal to direct saccades accurately; or in other words, the location of the target on the retina is not suffi-

cient, instead the change in eye position must be signalled. Physiological evidence for such a combination has been observed. If a monkey's eyes are diverted by stimulation of the superior colliculus (Sparks and Mays, 1983) or, as reviewed above, the PPRF (Sparks and Mays, 1987) prior to the initiation of initiation of a visually guided saccade, the monkey is able to compensate for the perturbation and make a saccade directly to the directly to the location of the visual target. Furthermore, neurones in the superior colliculus discharge for the compensatory saccade that was not directly elicited by a visual

stimulus (Sparks and Porter, 1983). These results may be interpreted to indicate that the output of the deep division of the colliculus to the saccade generator is a motor error signal.

Other evidence that supports this view is derived from the fact that certain units in the deeper subdivision of the superior colliculus respond to somatosensory and auditory stimuli (see Stein and Meredith, Chapter 4). Typically the maps of these different sensory systems appear to be in register in the colliculus. The integration of auditory and visual input in the deeper layers of the superior colliculus in generating saccades has been investigated (Jay and Sparks, 1987a,b). First, visuomovement cells do not exhibit their first burst when an auditory target for a saccade is presented; however, the second burst associated with the saccade does typically occur. At the same time, there are Other visuomovement neurones which do not show either the sensory- or the saccade-related burst for saccades to auditory targets; they are modality specific. What is more (and this is the point for the question under consideration) the receptive fields of auditory responsive cells shift with eye position; the auditory map in the deep layers of the superior colliculus is not in strict register with the retinal visual map but changes according to the direction of gaze. This combination of results indicates that visual and audi-tory of tory signals, which are encoded in different coordinate Systems, are combined in some but not all collicular neurones to be expressed in a common motor output. Moreover, the sensory maps appear to be in motor rather than in sensor

Finally, it has been demonstrated that the discharge of me human it is the superior in sensory coordinates. some burst cells in the intermediate layers of the superior collicut colliculus peaks immediately before the saccade and de-clines until 1988). clines while the saccade is in flight (Waitzman et al., 1988). These rest These results indicate that at least some cells in the super-ior colline to the superfor colliculus signal not only the initial motor error but the dynamic dynamic motor error signal.

Summary

It appears that at least some of the neurones in the superior colliculue colliculus encode the motor error of a saccade. The visual input from input from the retina and visual cortex would seem to be the source of a saccade. The to be the source of the retinal error signal. As reviewed above, the event of the retinal error signal. I from the cerebelthe eye position signal might be derived from the cerebel-lum. The lum. The superior colliculus can deliver the motor error signal but the superior colliculus can deliver the motor error. signal by its direct projection onto long-lead burst neur-ones in the ones in the supranuclear saccade generator (Buttner et al., 1977; Rout 1977; Raybourne and Keller, 1977). Besides providing a signal these signal that specifies where to direct a saccade, it has been hypothetic hypothetized that the superior colliculus also provides a trigger eigen and the superior colliculus also provides a trigger signal to the brainstem saccade generator. The superior a w superior colliculus projects to the omnipause neurones in ate their activity?

Overview

the brainstem, and, as described, omnipause neurones are inhibited by stimulation of the superior colliculus. Conceivably, it is via this pathway that the superior colliculus can initiate a saccade. However, if the visual activity in the upper layers does not necessarily trigger the activity of the motor cells in the deeper layers, what structure does initi-

Basal Ganglia

In the foregoing sections we have considered how the brainstem performs the task of generating saccadic eye movements. The next question to consider is what structures are responsible for actually initiating the eye movement once a target is decided upon, for even though we may identify something to look at, we do not always look. This issue takes the review into the basal ganglia, a collection of structures long known to be important for movement initiation (reviewed by Graybiel and Ragsdale, 1979; DeLong and Georgopoulos, 1981; Alexander et al., 1986). It is presently thought that a number of functionally distinct circuits pass through the basal ganglia. The general scheme appears to be organized along these lines: A number of cortical areas project to partially overlapping regions of the caudate or putamen. The striatum projects to the globus pallidus and/or the substantia nigra that in to the project to specific thalamic nuclei that provide the major afferents to a particular cortical area. The manifestation of this scheme of interest with respect to eye movements can be described as follows: The body and head of the caudate receives afferents from a large expanse of cortex, mainly frontal and specifically for our interests, the frontal and supplementary eye fields; this region of the caudate in turn projects to the caudal-dorsomedial section of the internal segment of the globus pallidus and the lateral portion of the substantia nigra pars reticulata. These pallidal/nigral regions project to the magnocellular portion of the ventral anterior nucleus and the parapuruon of the longer and densocelluluar subdivisions of laminar, parvicellular and densocelluluar subdivisions of the mediodorsal nucleus of the thalamus (Ilinsky et al., the incurouorsal nacions of the dimanus (timesky et al., 1985). Completing the cycle, these thalamic nuclei provide input to the frontal and supplementary eye fields. The substantia nigra pars reticulata also sends afferents to the substantia ingra parts reaction and series and entry in the superior colliculus (Jayaraman et al., 1977; Beckstead et superior contents of the seen to play a pivotal al., 1981), and this pathway will be seen to play a pivotal al., 1701), and the present of pray a provat role in saccade initiation. The substantia nigra pars retirole in saccase internet from the PPRF (Graybiel, 1977). Diseases of the basal ganglia, besides other well known clinical manifestations, result in eye movement deficits. For example, Huntington's disease, which causes degenror example, require automotion in the caudate nucleus, results in impaired initia-

tion of saccades and reduced saccade velocity (Starr, 1967; Avanzini et al., 1979; Leigh et al., 1983; Lasker et al., 1987. 1988). Also, Parkinson's disease, which causes degeneration of the nigrostriatal projection, results in increased saccade latency, reduced saccade velocity and hypometric saccades (Slatt et al., 1966; Chaco, 1971; Corin et al., 1972; DeJong and Melvill Jones, 1971; Melvill Jones and Delong, 1971; Shibasaki et al., 1979; Shimizu et al., 1981; Teravainen and Calne, 1980; White et al., 1983). Similar deficits are suffered by MPTP-treated monkeys (Brooks et al., 1986). Furthermore, administration of L-DOPA to Parkinson's patients or MPTP patients improves saccadic performance (Highstein et al., 1969; Hotson et al., 1986).

Substantia Nigra

Physiological Properties

A variety of neuronal responses have been recorded in the substantia nigra pars reticulata (Fig. 15.1(b)) of monkeys performing a variety of visually guided eye movement tasks. The patterns of modulation observed in the substantia nigra are illustrated in Fig. 15.5. Most of the substantia nigra neurones have a high resting discharge rate and display suppressed activity associated with visual stimuli or saccades (Hikosaka and Wurtz, 1983a). One class of neurone is identified by a visual response. The visual response latency is long (70-167 ms with an average of 120 ms) which indicates that the visual signals reach the substantia nigra by a quite indirect route. Consistent with most visual centres, the receptive fields of substantia nigra visual cells are located in the contralateral hemifield but can extend into the ipsilateral, and neighbouring neurones tend to have overlapping receptive fields. The responses of the visual neurones do not vary with gaze angle. The visual response of some substantia nigra neurones is enhanced if and only if the stimulus falls in a cell's receptive field and is the target for a saccade. Finally, some neurones respond specifically to auditory stimuli with a mean latency of 65 ms when they are saccade targets.

Another population of units is suppressed in relation to saccades to visual targets. The suppression of activity in these units begins about 20 ms before the saccade and continues until approximately 200 ms after. These units are not modulated in association with spontaneous saccades but require a visual target. Still other neurones display both a visual response and a saccade related response.

The responses of other units in the substantia nigra varies according to whether or not the monkey is fixating another stimulus (Fig. 15.5 (b), (c)) (Hikosaka and Wurtz, 1983b). One population of units is suppressed at the appearance of a light stimulus but only if the monkey is not already fixating another stimulus. The average latency of this response is 126 ms, and the receptive fields revealed

(a)	F
	E
	Visual neuron
	Visuomovement neuron
	Visually contingent saccade neuron
b)	F
	E
	Nonfixation contingent visual neuron
c)	F
	E
d)	Fixation contingent visual off neuron
	Memory contingent visual neuron
	Memory contingent saccade neuron
	Memory contingent sustained neuron

Fig. 15.5 Neuronal activity in substantia nigra associated with saccades. Several tasks are represented. (a) In the first task a spot appears (F) that the monkey fixates. After some time a peripheral target (T) appears. After another delay elapses, the fixation spot disappears, cueing the saccade. (b) Initially no stimulus is on, and the monkey is now fixating nowhere in particular. A stimulus (T) appears, but the monkey does not fixate it. (c) The monkey's gaze is on the fixation spot (F) which disappears followed later by the presentation of a target (T). (d) While the monkey is fixating one spot (F), the saccade target (T) is target (T) is presented briefly. The monkey is allowed to saccade to the position of the target only after the fixation spot disappears, so he has to remember the location of the target.

under these conditions are very large, centred on the fovea and extending into both the contra- and ipsilateral hemifields. The modulation of these units tends to habituate with shorter intertrial intervals. A second pattern of modulation is modulation is a response to the offset of a spot of a light

that the monkey is fixating. This occurs with an average latency of 131 ms. If another stimulus is present when the fixation spot disappears, this fixation contingent off response is attenuated. This pattern of modulation is observed in units that display other sensory or oculomotor responses. Since these two patterns of modulation are evident only when a light that is being fixated disappears or when a light appears that will be fixated, it seems reasonable to suppose that they provide a signal related to changing fixation, i.e. initiating saccades.

When the monkey is required to make a saccade to a briefly flashed target that has disappeared, three types of memory-contingent responses are observed (Fig. 15.6(d)) (Hikosaka and Wurtz, 1983c). The first pattern of modulation is a response to a visual stimulus that will have to be remembered as a target for a saccade. In fact, if a saccade is made directly to the stimulus while it is still visible, these units do not respond as well. The latency (100-120 ms) and receptive field properties of these cells are similar to the more typical visual neurones. The second type of response is a decrease in discharge rate associated with sac-Cades to remembered targets; these units are not as well modulated for saccades that are made to a visible stimulus, neither are they modulated in association with spontaneous saccades. The onset of modulation of these memory-Contingent saccade neurones ranges from 70-280 ms before the saccade, and the movement fields of these units emphasize the contralateral hemifield. The third group of these we these units exhibits a sustained suppression following the ^{appearance} of a briefly flashed stimulus until the execution of the same of the saccade to the remembered target. Other neurones display separate periods of modulation in association with the anthe appearance of the target to be remembered and the saccade Saccade to the remembered location. These latter cells appear to be functionally similar to the quasi-visual cells

This body of work indicates that the substantia nigra described in the superior colliculus. pars reticulata contains neuronal elements that would ap-pear to be pear to be required to trigger saccades in a variety of cir-cumstant cumstances. The visual and visually contingent saccade cells can be a still in cells can trigger saccades made to stimuli that are still in view, and it view, and the memory-contingent cells can trigger sac-cades met cades made to the location of visual stimuli that have dis-^{appeared.} A further indication of its participation in visuomet visuomotor behaviour is the neglect syndrome that follows lesions of a Wier 1979). lesions of the substantia nigra (Feeney and Wier, 1979).

Two lines of evidence indicate that the substantia nigra exerts a single to the substantia nigra exerts a significant influence on the oculomotor system via its project its projection to the superior colliculus. Although it should not be over the superior colliculus does project to not be overlooked that the substantia nigra does project to the superior colliculus. Although a does project to the superior does project to the supranuclear reticular gaze regions in the brainstem

(Schneider et al., 1985). Neurones in the substantia nigra that display visuomotor activity can be antidromically activated by microstimulation of the superior colliculus (Hikosaka and Wurtz, 1983d). The stimulation is most effective if the receptive fields of the substantia nigra and superior colliculus cells are overlapping. This suggests that the projection of the substantia nigra to the superior colliculus is topographically organized which is consistent with the presence of spatially tuned cells in the substantia nigra. The lowest threshold for microstimulation is found in the deeper layers of the superior colliculus where saccade related neurones are recorded. Furthermore, a functional correlation is observed between the neuronal activity in regions of superior colliculus and substantia nigra that are interconnected. Specifically, when a substantia nigra cell is suppressed in relation to a given saccade, the superior colliculus cell receiving afferents from it discharges at the same time.

nigra.

Neural Basis of Saccades 403

The projection from the substantia nigra to the superior colliculus appears to be inhibitory, and the inhibition appears to be mediated by GABA. As reviewed above, injection of the GABA agonist, muscimol into the superior colliculus suppresses the execution of saccades into the movement field represented by the region receiving the injection (Hikosaka and Wurtz, 1985a). In contrast, injection of bicuculline, a GABA antagonist, into the superior colliculus results in facilitated saccade initiation. The effect of injecting muscimol into the substantia nigra corresponds to the effect of injecting bicuculline into the superior colliculus (Hikosaka and Wurtz, 1985b). Specifically, following the increase of inhibition of the substantia nigra neurones, the monkey initiated unnecessary, undesirable saccades that interfered with performance of the visually guided or memory guided saccades. This result indicates that the substantia nigra pars reticulata imposes a sustained GABAergic inhibition on the superior

Thus, it appears that the substantia nigra can initiate saccades by releasing their inhibition on presaccadic collicular neurones. It should be mentioned, however, that the function of the nigrothalamic projections in relation to saccadic eye movements is not understood. Given the evidence that the substantia nigra triggers the superior colliculus, the question of saccade initiation is hence pushed back to the structures that provide input to the substantia

Besides its anatomical relations, two lines of evidence implicate the caudate nucleus in visuomotor behaviour. First, lesions of the striatum result in a contralateral neglect syndrome similar to that observed following ablation of parietal or frontal cortex (Bowen, 1969). Second, single

unit recordings reveal a number of neurones discharging in relation to visually-guided or memory-guided saccades.

Single unit recordings in the head and body of the caudate nucleus in behaving monkeys have revealed a variety of visual and saccade related neurones (Hikosaka et al., 1989a,b,c). The visually responsive cells have large receptive fields that are located primarily in the contralateral hemifield. The response of some of the cells is uninfluenced by whether the stimulus is the target for a saccade; in contrast, other visual neurones show the spatially specific saccade-related enhancement. Still other visual neurones are selectively activated by briefly flashed stimuli that are used as the target for a later, memory-guided saccade. A final subgroup of the visually responsive cells discharge following the appearance of a stimulus that is presented when the monkey is not already fixating another spot. The visual response latency ranges from 75-300 ms with an average of approximately 150 ms. Interestingly, the latency of the memory selective visual response is around 50 ms longer than that of the other groups. These visual response latencies are longer than those observed in other visuomotor brain regions which indicates that they reflect substantial processing. Other cells in the caudate nucleus respond to auditory stimuli, but none of these are bimodal.

In tasks in which the monkey is required to make a delayed saccade to a visible or remembered target, other cells are specifically activated. One population of caudate neurone is active after the monkey fixates one spot and waits for the presentation of the stimulus that will be the target for a saccade. These cells apparently reflect the internal expectation of the trained monkey. Indeed, some units do not even require that the stimulus appears, only that the monkey ultimately makes the appropriate saccade.

Other neurones exhibit a maintained elevation from the appearance of the target until the cue to move. Some of these units discharging in the delay interval between presentation of the target and the cue to move are more active when the target is briefly flashed, requiring the monkey to remember its location. These delay neurones are more active in association with contralaterally directed saccades.

When the monkey makes a saccade to the remembered location and waits for the appearance of a visual stimulus at that location another population of neurones in the caudate is activated. These cells begin to discharge after the goal-directed saccade and continue until the target reappears. Some of these units display a burst following the reappearance of the target.

A distinct population of units in the caudate are active specifically prior to goal-directed saccades; these cells discharge less if at all in relation to spontaneous, selfgenerated saccades. One variety discharges preferentially in relation to visually guided saccades while another is active mainly for memory-guided saccades, and yet another is active for saccades made under both circumstances. The presaccadic burst of these units begins up to 300 ms (on average approximately 100 ms) before the saccade. The movement fields of these presaccadic caudate neurones are fairly large and emphasize the contralateral hemifield. Another distinct subpopulation of the presaccadic neurones shows a much longer prelude of activation in trials that demanded a long (over 2000 ms) response delay, beginning 300-400 ms after target presentation and peaking after the cue to saccade. Yet another population of units encountered in the caudate nucleus discharge during fixation, and the activity of some of these fixation cells varies with the position of the eye in the orbit.

There was no apparent segregation among the different types of cells recorded in caudate. This issue is especially interesting given the neurochemical diversity and segregation observed in the striatum (Gravbiel and Ragsdale, 1978; Goldman-Rakic, 1982; reviewed by Graybiel, 1982; Graybiel and Ragsdale, 1983) and will likely be an active area of future research.

Connectivity

This work indicates that the caudate nucleus can provide signals to the substantia nigra pars reticulata that result in a saccade. As alluded to, the substantia nigra pars reticulata is a major recipient of afferents from the caudate (Grofova, 1975; Feger and Crossman, 1984; Parent et al., 1984), and the projection is inhibitory, GABAergic (Precht and Yoshida, 1971; Yoshida and Precht, 1971; Feger and Ohye, 1975; Fonnum et al., 1978; DiChiara et al., 1980; Fisher et al., 1986; Pan et al., 1983). A reasonable scenario for saccade generation to this point, then, goes like this: in preparing to execute a saccade, caudate units become active. Their activation in turn inhibits neurones in the substantia nigra that project to the superior colliculus. This release of the nigral inhibition on the superior colliculus finally allows a saccade to be generated.

We are now confronted with the problem of the origin of the visuomotor activity in the caudate nucleus. As mentioned above, the head of the caudate nucleus receives afferents from cortical areas that have been implicated in gaze control (reviewed below) including the frontal eye field, the supplementary eye field and inferior parietal lobule (Kunzle and Akert, 1977; Yeterian and Van Hoesen, 1978; Jurgens, 1984; Selemon and Goldman-Rakic, 1985; Arikuni and Kubota, 1986; Stanton et al., 1988a). Parenthetically, these cortical areas also project to the putamen, so it will be instructive to learn whether visuomotor neuronal activity is present there too. The caudate also receives substantial input from the intralaminar thalamic nuclei (Parent et al., 1983a) that also contain visuomotor neurones (see below). The responses of these caudate nucleus neurones resemble in most respects those

of the cortical and thalamic neurones that probably provide their input. The long visual response latency observed in the caudate is consistent with it being derived from the long latency visual responses of frontal cortical neurones. Also the saccade-related responses are similar to those observed in these cortical areas. Before reviewing the work in the cortex, however, it is necessary to consider the thalamic nuclei that provide afferents to the visuomotor Cortex

Thalamus

Moving the eyes is only half of the problem, where to look, what is interesting and worthwhile to direct our gaze to is the other half. Prior to initiating a saccade, a target must be selected. Considering this part of the saccade generation process moves the discussion toward the input end of the system. A number of thalamic nuclei have been shown to play key roles in gaze control; this section will progress from the more sensory to the more oculomotor.

Lateral Geniculate and Pregeniculate Nuclei

As reviewed in chapters 9 (Henry) and 3 (Casagrande and Norte-Norton), the dorsal lateral geniculate nucleus (dLGN) is the set the relay station for retinal input to striate cortex. Investigations in the cat dLGN showed modulation related to eye movements during sleep or vestibular nystag-Inus (B) mus (Bizzi, 1966; Kawamura and Marchiafava, 1966; Jeanney Jeannerod and Putkomen, 1971; see also Lal and Fried-lander 1000 lander, 1989), and an early study in the monkey showed that a rethat a monophasic negative field potential can be recorded through throughout the dLGN associated with saccades in the dark (P) dark (Feldman and Cohen, 1968). However, single unit recordiate recordings in the dLGN of alert monkeys reveal essen-tially no tially no saccade-related modulation (Buttner and Fuchs,

The pregeniculate nucleus is a relatively thin layer of the pregeniculate nucleus is a relatively the subprimate 1973; Duffy and Burchfiel, 1975). cells positioned above to the dLGN. In subprimate species this structure is called the ventral lateral geniculate nucleurs D nucleus. By whatever name, it is considered to be assoc-iated mide hated with the thalamic reticular nucleus, a veil of cells surrounding the thalamus. Units recorded in the preseniculate nucleus are modulated in association with Saccades (Buttner and Fuchs, 1973; Magnin and Fuchs, 1977). 1977); although, the modulation is unimpressive com-Pared to Pared to what we have reviewed. The neurones either burst or a burst or are suppressed 80-500 ms after a saccade. Usu-ally, it makes ally, it makes no difference whether the saccade is visually Suided as Buided or occurs in the dark. In addition, some of the pregenicat Pregeniculate cells are visually responsive with a latency of around 25 around 25 ms.

vinar.

The pulvinar consists of a collection of four nuclei--medial, lateral, inferior and anterior-that are distinguished on the basis of their connectivity and functional properties (Fig. 15.6). The increase in size of the pulvinar in primates parallels that of the extrastriate visual cortex. The role of the pulvinar in visuomotor behaviour has been reviewed (Cooper et al., 1974; Chalupa, 1977 and chapter 6).

The inferior pulvinar receives input from retinal ganglion cells (Campos-Ortega et al., 1970; Mizuno et al., 1982; ceus Campos-Criega C. and V. 1902; Itaya and Van Hoesen, 1983; Nakagawa and Tanaka, 1(aya and tan the ipsilateral superior colliculus and 1984) as well as from the ipsilateral superior colliculus and 1907) as well as from the appliance at superior contentius and pretectum (Benevento and Fallon, 1975, Trojanowski and pretectum (John Steine and and Rezak, 1976; Partlow et Jacobson, 1975b; Benevento and Rezak, 1976; Partlow et Jacousui, 1970, Jone and Kaas, 1979; Harting et al., 1980; al., 1977; Lin and Kaas, 1979; Harting et al., 1980; al., 1977, Lin and Raas, 1983; Marrocco et al., 1981, Benevento and Standage, 1983; Marrocco et al., 1981, Benevento and Standage, 1903, Marrocco et al., 1981, Huerta and Harting, 1983). The inferior division of the Huerta and Fraction 1909. The interior division of the pulvinar projects mainly to striate but also to extrastriate pulvinar projects these projections are reciprocated (Fer-visual cortex, and these projections are reciprocated (Fervisual cortex, and dress projections are reciprocated (rer-rier and Turner, 1897; Le Gros Clark and Northfield, rier and Functi, 1971; Campos-Ortega and 1937; Chow, 1950; Siqueira, 1971; Campos-Ortega and

Saccade-related modulation is consistent with the fact that the pregeniculate nucleus receives afferents from the superior colliculus (Benevento and Fallon, 1975; Harting et al., 1978; Weber et al., 1983), certain pontine nuclei (Graybiel, 1974; Weber et al., 1983) as well as from the pulvinar (Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1976). The pregeniculate nucleus also receives retinal and visual cortical afferents (Spatz et al., 1970; Spatz and Tigges, 1973; Ogren and Hendrickson, 1976; Maunsell and Van Essen, 1983; Asanuma et al., 1985). The pregeniculate nucleus neurones send axons to only subcortical sites, including the ipsilateral pretectum, the deep subdivision of the superior colliculus, the pontine nuclei and the contralateral pregeniculate nucleus (Hendrickson, 1973; Gray-

biel, 1974; Edwards et al., 1974; Swanson et al., 1974). Despite these somewhat inauspicious results, this 'eyebrow to the lateral geniculate nucleus' (Magnin and Fuchs, 1977) may be rescued from obscurity by a hypothesis recently put forward to explain the neuronal mechanisms underlying directed visual attention (Crick, 1984). Succinctly, it is proposed that the reticular thalamic nucleus in general and the pregeniculate nucleus in particular serve to coordinate the activity of specific ensembles of thalamic relay neurones providing inputs to particular cortical areas. This coordination is conjectured to underlie the roving spotlight of attention. One thalamic nucleus may be especially subject to such coordination – the pul-

Hayhow, 1972; Hollander, 1974; Benevento and Rezak. 1975, 1976; Ogren and Hendrickson, 1976, 1977, 1979b; Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1976, 1977; Benevento and Davis, 1977; Graham et al., 1979; Lin and Kaas, 1979, 1980; Rezak and Benevento, 1979; Lund et al., 1981; Graham, 1982; Maunsell and Van Essen, 1983; Ungerleider et al., 1983). It is not presently clear whether the collicular and cortical afferents are strictly segregated. The lateral nucleus of the pulvinar receives input from the superior colliculus and pretectum (Benevento and Fallon, 1975: Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1975; Harting et al., 1980; Benevento and Standage, 1983) and is interconnected primarily with extrastriate visual areas including the inferior parietal lobule (Chow, 1950; Campos-Ortega and Hayhow, 1972; Hollander, 1974; Benevento and Rezak, 1975, 1976; Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1975, 1976; Curcio and Harting, 1978; Ogren and Hendrickson, 1976, 1977, 1979; Benevento and Davis, 1977; Graham et al., Graham, 1982; Maunsell and Van Essen, 1983; Ungerleider et al., 1983; Weber and Yin, 1984; Asanuma et al., 1985).

While the inferior and lateral pulvinar nuclei are intimate with the visual pathways, the medial nucleus of the pulvinar forms different associations. It receives light input from the superior colliculus (mainly the deep layers) and pretectum (Benevento and Fallon, 1975; Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1975; Partlow et al., 1977; Harting et al., 1980; Benevento and Standage, 1983). The medial nucleus is interconnected with the superior temporal gyrus, the inferior parietal lobule, cingulate cortex and insular cortex (Siqueira 1965, 1971; Campos-Ortega and Hayhow, 1972; Burton and Jones, 1976; Baleydier and Mauguiere, 1977, 1980, 1985, 1987; Divac et al., 1977; Mesulam et al., 1977; Stanton et al., 1977; Kasdon and Jacobson, 1978; Pearson et al., 1978; De Vito, 1978; Mufson and Mesulam, 1984; Weber and Yin, 1984; Asanuma et al., 1985; Yeterian and Pandya, 1985). The medial pulvinar has also been reported to be interconnected with the frontal cortex including the prearcuate gyrus in the vicinity of the frontal eye fields as well as the supplementary eye fields (Bos and Benevento, 1975; Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1974, 1976; Kunzle et al., 1976; Kievit and Kuypers, 1977; Barbas and Mesulam, 1981; Leichnetz, 1982; Huerta et al., 1986; Stanton et al., 1988a). It has been argued, to the contrary, that the purported frontal cortical interconnection with the medial pulvinar is more rightly assigned to a diffuse part of the central lateral nucleus that is inserted into the medial pulvinar (Jones, 1985). Whether this makes any functional difference has yet to be worked out.

Effects of Lesions

The effects of lesions of the pulvinar have yielded conflicting results. In some cases ablation of the pulvinar

results in no behavioural deficits (Chow, 1954; Cooper et al., 1974; Riklan et al., 1974; Ungerleider et al., 1977; Leiby et al., 1982; Bender and Butter, 1987). At the same time, lesions of the pulvinar have also been shown to result in visual neglect, a reduced number of eye movements with prolonged fixations, impairment in visual search and an impairment in learning visual discriminations (Chalupa et al., 1976; Ungerleider and Christensen, 1977, 1979; Zihl and von Cramon, 1979; Ogren et al., 1984). But these effects may be due to inadvertently damaging fibres passing to the superior colliculus (Nagel-Leiby et al., 1984).

Physiological Properties

The patterns of neuronal modulation recorded in the pulvinar are illustrated in Fig. 15.6. Consistent with their connections, most cells in the inferior and lateral subdivisions are visually responsive; visual responsiveness is less prominent in the medial subdivision and is essentially absent in the anterior subdivision (Gattass et al., 1978, 1979; Bender, 1981; Benevento and Miller, 1981; Petersen et al., 1985). In the inferior and lateral segments the latency of the visual response is approximately 65 ms, but in the medial pulvinar the response latency is somewhat longer and more variable, averaging 84 ms. As expected from the topographic afferents from the retina, superior colliculus and visual cortex, the cells in the inferior and lateral divisions have receptive fields that are well localized and retinotopically organized. In contrast, the medial division is not topographically organized and the cells have larger receptive fields. Neurones in each region are broadly tuned for the orientation or direction of motion of visual stimuli. Some neurones in the inferior and lateral pulvinar that respond to moving stimuli while the monkey fixates do not respond to the same stimulus when it is stationary and the monkey makes an eye movement over it (Robinson and Petersen, 1985). This indicates that the pulvinar neurones receive an extraretinal signal modulating their activity relative to movements of the eyes. The visual responses of these cells, however, do not change with eye position. Lesions of the visual corter h visual cortex but not the superior colliculus reduce the visual responsiveness of inferior pulvinar neurones (Bender, 1983).

The units in all three regions respond more when a usual stimulue. visual stimulus is the target for a saccade. Furthermore, cells in the result is the target for a saccade. cells in the medial division show enhanced responses to visual stimuli that the monkey must attend to without shifting man The monkey must attend to without shifting gaze. The cells that show enhanced responses for stimuli that are stimuli that are targets for a saccade are not modulated a relation to the saccade itself, so they do not provide a motor signal. Use the saccade itself, so they do not provide a motor signal. Units in the inferior and lateral segments that are enhanced is in the inferior and lateral segments. that are enhanced if a saccade is executed do not show spatial selection spatial selectivity; that is, the cell's response is enhanced



Fig. 15.6 Neuronal activity in the pulvinar associated with saccades. Conventions are as in Fig 15.2.

for stimuli even outside of its receptive field. In contrast, enhanced cells in the medial pulvinar are spatially selective.

Approximately half of the cells in the inferior and medial divisions of the pulvinar are modulated in relation to saccades (Perryman et al., 1980; Robinson et al., 1986). Three major patterns of discharge are observed. Most of these units discharge after the saccade is initiated with a delay of on average 72 ms. Other cells are suppressed on average 58 ms after the saccade. The third group of neurones display a pause in activity that begins around 44 ms before the saccade followed by a burst after the saccade. Some of these units (predominantly the biphasic) discharge in association with saccades made to visual stimuli as well as to spontaneous saccades made in the dark. These are most common in the inferior and medial divisions. Another population of cells discharges in association with both the appearance of the target and the conclusion of the saccade. All of these neurones appear to have large movement fields and are not influenced by the position of the eye in the orbit. Such units apparently signal the occur-

The patterns of connectivity and neuronal modulation rence of a saccade. in the different subdivisions of the pulvinar indicate that they subserve different functions. The inferior and lateral pulvinar nuclei seem to signal the occurrence of visual stimuli and of saccades. The various cortical areas responsible for visual processing ought to be informed of the execution of a saccade so that their processing can be halted or modified while the rapid eye movement is degrading the retinal image (Latour, 1962; Volkmann, 1962, 1968; MacKay, 1970; Matin, 1974; Campbell and Wurtz, 1978; Volkman et al. 1978). In fact, evidence will be presented that neurones in striate cortex show a degree of suppression associated with saccadic eye movements, and we have mentioned the post-saccadic modulation of the pregeniculate nucleus. One issue to contend with in this interpretation, however, is the observation that the saccadic suppression begins around 80-100 ms before the saccade, peaks during the movement and persists for 50-150 ms after the saccade. This observation would require that presaccadic units must play a role in modulating visual processing.

The medial division appears to be involved in selective visual attention. Experimental support for this has been obtained by injecting a GABA agonist or antagonist into the medial pulvinar of monkeys performing a task requiring shifts of visual attention (Petersen et al., 1987). Monkeys were trained to respond to the appearance of a visual stimulus that appeared on either the left or right. The location of the target could be cued by a prior stimulus. This task has been designed to investigate spatial shifts of visual attention in humans (for example, Posner, 1980). If the target appears at the cued location, the reaction time is faster than if the target appears elsewhere. This difference, it is argued, reflects the shift of an attentional process anticipating the appearance of the target at the cued location. Increasing GABAergic inhibition in the medial pulvinar with the agonist, muscimol, increases the reaction times which suggests a slowing or other impairment of the shift of attention. In contrast, decreasing GABAergic inhibition with the antagonist, bicuculline, facilitates the shift of attention in this task as reflected in a reduction in reaction times.

The internal medullary lamina containing the intralaminar nuclei lies primarily between the mediodorsal and the ventrolateral nuclei in the central thalamus (Fig. 15.1). Rostrally, it consists of the central medial, paracentral and central lateral nuclei. Caudally it is comprised of the centre median and parafascicular nuclei. Early thought held that this region of the thalamus subserved a nonspecific arousal function; this was based on the widespread cortical recruiting response that was obtained by electrical stimulation in the intralaminar nuclei (Jasper, 1960).

Effects of Lesions and Electrical Stimulation More recently evidence has accumulated for the participation of the rostral intralaminar nuclei in visuomotor behaviour. In the first place, lesions in the vicinity of the intralaminar nuclei result in a contralateral visual neglect (Watson et al., 1978; Watson and Heilman, 1979). Furthermore, microstimulation elicits saccades in cat (Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1971; Maldonado et al., 1980) and mon-

Effects of Pharmacological Manipulation

Intralaminar Nuclei

key (Schlag-Rey and Schlag, 1984). In the monkey the minimum current required is $30 \,\mu\text{A}$ and the latency of the saccade is around 40 ms. Stimulation of dorsolateral sites in the intralaminar nuclei elicit saccades that converge on a point in the orbit, while stimulation ventromedially evoked saccades that do not vary with eye position (Schlag-Rey et al., 1987).

Physiological Properties

Single unit recordings in this region of alert, behaving monkeys reveal a variety of response properties (Fig. 15.7). Some units display a visual response with a latency of 80-120 ms (Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1984). These cells have large receptive fields that include the fovea and emphasize the contralateral hemifield. Apparently, the visual responses do not vary with eye position. The activity of some of the visual cells is enhanced when the stimulus is the target of a saccade. A subpopulation of the visually responsive cells expressed this saccade contingency to a greater degree, being active only when the visual stimulus was the target for a saccade.

Other intralaminar units display a sustained elevation or suppression of activity while the monkey fixates a visual stimulus. The latency of the response following the appearance of the target to be fixated is approximately 100 ms. The origin of this activity is not only visual, however. This is revealed if the monkey saccades away from and back to the target, in which case such units stop discharging before the saccade and reinstate their activity as soon as the target is refixated with no latency. This pattern of modulation during saccades indicates that these fixation units also receive an extraretinal signal. Such activity is



Fig. 15.7 Neuronal activity in the central thalamus associated with saccades. The fixation spot appears which the monkeys fixates. The fixation spot disappears when a peripheral target appears and a saccade is executed.

evident even when the monkey pursues a moving stimulus. The activity of these units does not vary systematically with gaze angle. The specific relation of these cells to the act of fixation indicates that they provide a signal related to the maintenance of fixation; although, it is not presently clear whether such a signal is a command or a correlate.

Another population of the intralaminar thalamic neurones exhibits activity related to saccades (Schlag-Rey and Schlag, 1984). Some of these cells discharge prior to saccades, firing on average approximately 100-150 ms and even more than 400 ms before self-initiated saccades; the presaccadic unit discharge occurred after the appearance of the target for visually guided saccades. The presaccadic burst cells tend to display well defined movement fields that are concentrated in the contralateral hemifield. The activity of some presaccadic movement neurones is related to gaze angle.

A different population of cells in the intralaminar nuclei exhibit a pause in activity during saccades and a rebound burst after the saccade. There is variation in the degree of pause and rebound modulation across cells in this population. In many of these units the pause began up to 100 ms before the saccade, while the burst can begin from 25-300 ms after the saccade. A few members of this population exhibit both the pause and rebound postsaccadically. The movement fields of pause-rebound cells are less well defined than are those for presaccadic movement neurones. The modulation of most pause-rebound cells does not vary in light or darkness, but the rebound bursts of a few units are gradually attenuated when the monkey makes saccades in the dark. It has been hypothesized that these units provide a signal to visual neurones to synchronize their processing with the ongoing saccadic eye movements (Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1983) and in so doing may play a significant role in the development of visual cortical response properties (Singer, 1982; Singer and Rauschecker, 1982).

In the central thalamus other units are modulated according to the position of the eye in the orbit. The maintained activity of these cells is not dependent on visual stimulation and thus reflects an oculomotor signal. The modulation of these eye position cells is not correlated with a particular angle of gaze but is rather accounted for by a gaze axis. In other words, these units discharge whenever the eyes assume an angle of gaze that falls along a particular line projected into the visual field. The preferred axis of gaze of this population of cells tends to lie in the contralateral hemifield. Furthermore, the discharge rate of a cell in relation to a particular eye position is different if the eye moves to that position from different directions.

In these investigations the visual and saccade related neurones were found interspersed in the rostral intralaminar nuclei (primarily the central lateral and paracentral nuclei). Overall, the different visual and eye movement

neurones were found intermingled, although visual neurones tend to be more rostral than eye movement cells. The only significant grouping is observed in the eye position units; they constitute essentially the only cell type recorded in the lateral dorsal nucleus.

Connectivity

The lateral dorsal nucleus apparently does not project to the supplementary or frontal eye fields but it does to the posterolateral portion of the inferior parietal lobule (Faugier-Grimaud and Ventre, 1989). The rostral intralaminar nuclei are interconnected with visual and oculomotor regions. The bulk of these anatomical data were compiled in subprimate species. Subcortical afferents to the rostral intralaminar nuclei include but are not limited to the ascending reticular activating formation (Nauta and Kuypers, 1958), the cerebellum (Hendry et al., 1979; Thach and Jones, 1979; Kalil, 1981; Asanuma et al., 1983c; Gonzalo-Ruiz et al., 1988), the pontine reticular formation (Buttner-Ennever and Henn, 1976; Graybiel, 1977; Robertson and Feiner, 1982), the deep subdivision of the superior colliculus (Benevento and Fallon, 1975; Graham, 1977; Partlow et al., 1977; Harting et al., 1980; Graham and Berman, 1981; Yamasaki et al., 1986), the pretectum (Benevento et al., 1977) and weakly if at all from the substantia nigra pars reticulata (Carpenter et al., 1976; Hendry et al., 1979; Ilinsky et al., 1985). It should be admitted that the apparent organization of the response properties of the neurones in this part of the thalamus would not be predicted from the apparently disorganized and diffuse fashion in which the multitude of afferents arborize.

The cortical connections with the intralaminar nuclei are organized and reciprocal. Interestingly, it has been shown that some of the cortical cells send branches to both the intralaminar nuclei and the striatum (Royce, 1983); the Converse of branching axons from the thalamic neurones has not been described. The intralaminar nuclei project to striate and extrastriate visual cortical areas, the inferior parictal lobule, the frontal eye fields, the supplementary eye fields and prefrontal cortex (Jacobson et al., 1978; Barbas and Mesulam, 1981; Tigges et al., 1982; Asanuma et al., 1985. 17 1985; Huerta et al., 1986; Schlag-Rey et al., 1987; Stanton et al., 1988b; Huerta and Kaas, 1988). The intralaminar nuclei also provide a major projection to the striatum (Jones and Leavitt, 1974; Kalil, 1978).

Other Nuclei

Other thalamic nuclei are mentioned in connection with Various various visuomotor brain centres. For example, the lateral Portion of the mediodorsal nucleus and the medial portion of the web of the ventrolateral or ventroanterior nuclei are reciprocally Connect connected with the frontal and supplementary eye fields

Cortex

While many saccadic eye movements are reflexive, such as the fast phases of the vestibulo-ocular reflex or of optokinetic nystagmus or the orienting response to a startling stimulus, the most interesting use of fast eye movements is in rapidly and economically scanning the complex scenes we confront during natural vision (e.g. Monty and Senders, 1976; Groner and Fraisse, 1982). This scanning process is clearly under voluntary control; indeed, we can saccade on verbal command with no target in sight. The cerebral cortex is required for these saccades. Unilateral ablation of the entire cerebral cortex in monkeys results in severe oculomotor deficits (Pasik et al., 1960; Tusa et al., 1986); goal directed, visually guided saccades into the affected hemifield are eliminated while spontaneous saccades and the quick phases of nystagmus are preserved. The standard textbook treatment of the cortical control

Neural Basis of Saccades 409

(see Huerta et al., 1986; Huerta and Kaas, 1988; Stanton et al., 1988a). These thalamic regions also receive substantial input from the deep layers of the superior colliculus (Benevento and Fallon, 1975; Harting et al., 1980) and the lateral substantia nigra pars reticulata (Carpenter et al., 1976; Ilinsky et al., 1985). In fact, some cells in the substantia nigra send branching collaterals to both the ventral thalamic nuclei and the superior colliculus (Parent et al., 1983b). The ventrolateral nucleus also receives input from the fastigial nucleus (Asanuma et al., 1983b). This portion of the thalamus also receives input from the supranuclear eye movement brainstem sites (Graybiel, 1977). Some visuomotor units have been recorded in these thalamic nuclei adjacent to the intralaminar nuclei (Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1984), but further experimental work is required to more fully characterize the neuronal activity related to visually guided saccades in these nuclei and distinguish it from what is observed in the pregeniculate, the pulvinar and the intralaminar nuclei.

The parafascicular nucleus also deserves more attention to determine its role in visuomotor behaviour. It receives input from the frontal eye fields (Huerta et al., 1986; Stanton et al., 1988a) and the inferior parietal lobule (Divac et al., 1977; Mesulam et al., 1977; Kasdon and Jacobson, 1978 but see Asanuma et al., 1985; Yeterian and Pandya, 1985) and the deep layers of the superior colliculus (Benevento and Fallon, 1975; Harting et al., 1980) and also the PPRF (Graybiel, 1977). In the cat the parafascicular nucleus projects to the ventral lateral geniculate nucleus (pregeniculate nucleus) (Royce and Mourey, 1985).

of eye movements declares that there is a frontal eye field responsible for voluntary scanning movements and an occipital eye field responsible for visually guided eye move-

ments. Considerable work in recent years allows us to adopt a more sophisticated view. A surge of progress in understanding the role of the cerebral cortex in the generation of eye movements followed the recognition that goal-directed saccades by motivated monkeys are operationally different from spontaneous, self-generated saccades. Several areas of the cerebral cortex participate in gaze control, and – what is by now an old theme – different areas play different roles. Some areas, like striate cortex (also known as area 17 or visual area V1), provide input to the system, while other areas, like the frontal eye fields, are stationed toward the output end. The role of the cortex in the generation and control of saccades is an active area of research with additional areas being implicated.

Striate Cortex

As reviewed in chapters 8, 9, 10, 11 and 12, striate cortex is the first station in the cortical visual pathway (Fig. 15.1(a)). There are two ways to approach the relation of striate cortex to saccadic eye movements. One is to consider what impact the primary visual area has on the oculomotor system, and the other is to consider what impact the oculomotor system has on striate cortex. These two will be

Effects of Electrical Stimulation Electrical stimulation of the occipital cortex evokes contraversive conjugate eye movements (Schaeffer, 1888; Walker and Weaver, 1940; Wagman et al., 1958; Schiller, 1977; Keating et al., 1983). The threshold for intracortical microstimulation, however, is relatively high, $100 \ \mu$ A, and the latencies are relatively long, 60–80 ms. Thus, the access of striate cortex to the brainstem saccade generator

Effects of Lesions

Ablation of striate cortex does not eliminate eye move-Ablation of subarc contex does not commate eye move-ments in monkeys (Pasik and Pasik, 1964; Segraves et al., 1987) or humans (Poppel et al., 1973; Perenin and Jean-1987) or numans (ropped et al., 1975; Ferenin and Jean-nerod, 1975; Weiskrantz et al., 1974). Partial lesions of V1 nerod, 17/2; vvcl3ki alle ci al., 17/7). Fartial lesions of vi temporarily prevent monkeys from making saccades to targets that lie in the affected area of the visual field (Mohler and Wurtz, 1977). However, as soon as the afflicted ler and wurk, 1777, 100 wever, as soon as the atticted monkeys can detect the presence of a stationary visual monkeys Call UCICLI UN PIESUNCE OF a Stationary Visual stimulus in the affected region, they can execute an accurstimulus in the allocitou region, they can execute an accur-ate saccade to it. In contrast, saccades to stimuli moving in the affected region are normanently independent (Contrasts) ate saccaue w n. 11 contrast, saccaues to sumuli moving in the affected region are permanently inaccurate (Segraves the anecucu region are Permanently maccurate (Segraves et al., 1987). These results indicate that striate cortex is et al., 1907). These results inducate that strate cortex is required for the estimation of the velocity of a moving saccade target. Consistent with this interpretation, monkeys suffering striate cortex lesions are also unable to pur sue a target moving in the affected region of the visual field (Segraves et al., 1987).

Physiological Properties

Neurones in VI respond to the visual stimuli that constitute the targets for saccades with latencies ranging from 30-70 30-70 ms. Unlike their counterparts in higher cortical areas, most neurones in area 17 do not have enhanced activity if the stimulus is a target for a saccade (Wurtz and Mobler 107. Mohler, 1976b; Robinson *et al.*, 1980). A minority of units, these the units, though, do show a slight enhancement for a stim-ulus that is the ulus that is the target for a saccade, but this enhancement is not spatial is not spatially selective, i.e. the stimulus need not fall in the cell's many selective, i.e. the stimulus need not fall in the cell's receptive field for the enhancement to occur. This indicate This indicates that the variation in activity has more to do with general with general arousal than with any selective attention process. process.

The results of experiments demonstrating a perisace dic suppression cadie suppression of the spontaneous activity of strate cortex neurope cortex neurones manifests the impact of the oculomotor system on viewed system on visual processing (Duffy and Burchfield, 1975). This neural super This neural suppression, which is observed even during eye movements eye movements in the dark, begins on average 20-30 ms after the sacrada after the saccade is initiated and lasts for around 200 ms. Most cells are sure Most cells are suppressed specifically for saccades into and quadrant. This was the suppressed specifically for saccades into and suppression for saccades and su quadrant. This modulation resembles the suppression seen in the pregnation seen in the pregeniculate nucleus and may be a correlated saccadic suppression saccadic suppression, perhaps imposed by the pause rebound neuroperiod rebound neurones described above.

It has also been possible to demonstrate the effects of ccadic eye movements saccadic eye movements on the visual responsiveness d, striate cortex nourse striate cortex neurones (Wurtz, 1969a,b; Barlett *et al.*, 1976; Judge *et al.* 10000 1976; Judge *et al.*, 1980). When presented with a stimulus during a saccade matrix during a saccade, most striate cortex neurones exhibit an attenuated response attenuated response or no change from the response d acrossed served when the eye is at rest. When the stimulus is that achieved during the receptive for the receptive for the stimulus is that achieved during the second secon across the receptive field at the same speed as that achies is not during a saccade at during a saccade, the cells' particular response that are that are speed as that are is different. In other different. In other words, these results indicate information of the second sec cortex cells do not receive an extrarctinal signal information them of eye movements

There is evidence for modulation of neuronal activity ^{Ca} 17 associated with ^{Solution} area 17 associated with spatial shifts of attention forming a track 1986). These results were obtained in monkeys performance of attention of attention periods attend to atte 106). These results were obtained in monkeys performance of attention b a task in which they were required to attend behaviourally relevant stimulus following the disappearance of the fixation spot, with units recorded in area 17 units recorded in area 17 show an elevation of activation a latency of approving the sport, with a sport, with a sport of approving the s a latency of approximately 200 ms. This reactivation spatially selective, received to the section of a literation of activity and the section of a literation ^{spatially} selective, requiring the stimulus to lie within the stimulus to

Occipital Extrastriate Visual Cortical Areas

V2

Single unit recordings in the posterior bank of the lunate sulcus (area V2) of monkeys making visually guided saccades reveal properties similar to those observed in striate cortex (Robinson et al., 1980). While the visual response of many of the units does not change if the stimulus is the target for a saccade, a larger percentage of the units than that observed in striate cortex exhibit the nonspatially specific presaccadic enhancement.

V3A

ż

٥

ι

٩

As explained, in the generation of a saccade it is necessary to register the position of the eye in the orbit. Recent work has demonstrated that the visual responses of neurones in the extrastriate visual area V3A vary with the angle of gaze (Galletti and Battaglini, 1989). The cells discharge more in response to a visual stimulus when the monkey's gaze is directed to the contralateral hemifield. There is no correlation of gaze angle modulation with the other receptive field properties, like orientation or direction selectivity. It ap-Pcars that the gaze-angle dependent cells may be segregated from the non-gaze-angle tuned cells. The specific subcortical afferents of V3A are not presently known. It is of interest, however, that the inferior parietal lobule receives indirect input from V3A (see Andersen, 1987).

In contrast to most cells of area V1, neurones in the prelunate gyrus (visual area V4) (Fig. 15.1(a)) display an enhanced response when a saccade is made to the visual stimulus but only if the stimulus lies within the cell's receptive field (Fischer and Boch, 1981). The latency of response is approximately 80 ms. When the saccade is delayed is delayed after the appearance of the target there is a second elevent elevation of activity associated with the saccade (Boch and Fischer 1000) Fischer, 1983). This second elevation is synchronized more to the disappearance of the fixation spot that serves as the cue to move than to the execution of the saccade. In a difference different task that requires a monkey to shift attention to a Deriver Peripheral stimulus without making a saccade to it, most cells in V/ cells in V4 display an elevation approximately 220 ms after the maximum the ma the cue to shift attention (Fischer and Boch, 1985). In another another study monkeys were presented with several stimuli Simular simultaneously and required to identify the one different from the rest by making a saccade. A few cells in the prelunate gyrus exhibit a specific enhancement associated with the solo the selection of a particular stimulus for the saccade

Mention was made in the introduction that it is important to consider shifts of attention along with shifts of gaze. (Haenny et al., 1988).

This prelunate cortical area receives a substantial thalamic input from the inferior and lateral pulvinar and projects back to the lateral, inferior and medial pulvinar (Chow, 1950; Campos-Ortega and Hayhow, 1972; Hollander, 1974; Benevento and Rezak, 1975, 1976; Ogren and Hendrickson, 1976, 1977; Benevento and Davis, 1977; Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1975, 1976; Curcio and Harting, 1978; Graham et al., 1979; Ogren and Hendrickson, 1979; Graham, 1982; Ungerleider et al., 1983; Weber and Yin, 1984; Asanuma et al., 1985). V4 projects to other visuomotor cortical areas including a particular subregion of the inferior parietal lobule, the lateral interparietal area (Seltzer and Pandya, 1980; Andersen et al., 1985). V4 also projects in the vicinity of, if not directly to the frontal eye fields (Kunzle and Akert, 1977; Huerta et al., 1987).

A number of recent experiments have demonstrated the specific effects of directed visual attention on the activity of neurones in V4. The results of these experiments are based on recordings in alert monkeys performing visual discrimination or matching tasks. Neurones in V4 give an enhanced response when the monkey is attentive during a task (Mountcastle et al., 1987). The response of most units in V4 to their optimal stimulus is attenuated when the monkey is not attending to that stimulus but is instead attending to an adjacent non-optimal stimulus (Moran and Desimone, 1985); however, it is necessary that the two stimuli both fall in the V4 unit's receptive field. Perhaps not unexpectedly, such attention-related modulation is not observed in striate cortex. Other experiments show that when the monkey is required to perform a visual discrimination in a number of circumstances, V4 neurones show amplified activity and refined selectivity (Haenny and Schiller, 1988; Haenny et al., 1988; Spitzer et al., 1988).

Superior Temporal Polysensory Area

There is preliminary evidence that the superior temporal polysensory area (Bruce et al., 1982) may participate in directing gaze and attention. This area receives thalamic input from the medial pulvinar (Burton and Jones, 1976) and is interconnected with the various visuomotor areas including the inferior parietal lobule and the frontal eye field (e.g. Seltzer and Pandya, 1984; Huerta et al., 1987). It also projects to the deep division of the superior colliculus (Fries, 1984). During visually guided saccades, visual, visuomotor and presaccadic motor cells have been recorded (Colby and Miller, 1986). Finally, ablation of this area results in contralateral neglect (Luh *et al.*, 1986).

Inferior Parietal Lobule

A number of reviews of parietal lobe function have appeared (Lynch, 1980; Wurtz et al., 1980; Mesulam, 1981; Hyvarinen, 1982; Mountcastle et al., 1984; Andersen,

1987). The inferior parietal lobule (IPL) in macaque monkeys is located at the posterior limit of the parietal lobe, adjacent to the occipital extrastriate visual cortical areas (Fig. 15.1(a)). This region can be subdivided anatomically and functionally; in fact, progress in understanding this part of the brain has been correlated with the degree of parcellation. The area that appears to participate in gaze control occupies the medial aspect of the IPL and is referred to as area 7a (nomenclature of Vogt and Vogt, 1919) or area PG (nomenclature of von Bonin and Baily, 1947); the lateral region, area 7b or PF, subserves the somatosensory system (Hyvarinen and Shelepin, 1979; Hyvarinen, 1981). The region originally referred to as 7a has itself been subdivided into at least three fields. First, on the anterior bank of the superior temporal sulcus is an area referred to as the medial superior temporal (MST) area; this is an extrastriate visual area comprised of units that are responsive to moving stimuli (see Maunsell and Newsome, 1987; Motter, chapter 14). Second, an area on the lateral bank of the intraparietal sulcus is referred to as area POa or the lateral interparietal area (LIP). Third, the crown of the gyrus is still referred to as area PG or 7a.

Connectivity

The IPL receives thalamic afferents from the pulvinar and intralaminar nuclei (Petras, 1971; Burton and Jones, 1976; DeVito and Simmons, 1976; Divac et al., 1977; Mesulam et al., 1977; Stanton et al., 1977; Kasdon and Jacobson, 1978; Pearson et al., 1978; Weber and Yin, 1984; Asanuma et al., 1985; Baleydier and Mauguiere, 1987). The crown of the IPL, area 7a, receives thalamic input mainly from the medial pulvinar nucleus as well as from the lateral posterior nucleus, the central medial, paracentral and parafascicular intralaminar nuclei, the rostral thalamus around the mamillothalamic tract, the anterior medial nucleus, and the ventral anterior nucleus (Divac et al., 1977; Mesulam et al., 1977; Stanton et al., 1977; Kasdon and Jacobson, 1978; Asanuma et al., 1985; Baleydier and Mauguiere, 1987). LIP's thalamic afferents arise primarily in the lateral pulvinar (Asanuma et al., 1985). The posterolateral bank of the IPL, including MST receives thalamic input from the inferior portion of the ventral posterior nucleus, the magnocellular part of medial geniculate nucleus, the central lateral intralaminar nucleus, and the lateral dorsal nucleus (Faugier-Grimaud and Ventre, 1989). These thalamocortical projections tend to be topographic and reciprocal. The neurones in the medial pulvinar that project to 7a do not branch to cingulate (Baleydier and Mauguiere, 1987) or frontal cortex (Asanuma et al., 1985). Area 7a also receives subcortical afferents from the nucleus basalis of the substantia innominata, the claustrum, the pretectum and the locus coeruleus (Mesulam et al., 1977).

The cortical afferents also distinguish 7a from LIP. 7a

receives input from occipital, cingulate, parietal, temporal and prefrontal (except the frontal eve fields) (Divac et al., 1977; Mesulam et al., 1977; Seltzer and Pandya, 1978, 1984; Baleydier and Mauguiere, 1987). In distinction to 7a, LIP receives afferents from the prelunate gyrus (V4), the rostral, somatosensory portion of the IPI. (PF) and the frontal eye fields (Seltzer and Pandya, 1980; Andersen et al., 1985).

The efferent projections of the IPL also distinguish the different subareas. The posterolateral bank of the IPL, besides reciprocating the previously mentioned thalamic projections, sends efferents to the deep division of the superior colliculus, the pontine nuclei including the dorsolateral, the vestibular nuclei and the nucleus prepositus hypoglossi (Faugier-Grimaud and Ventre, 1989). LIP projects to the dorsal pontine nuclei (May and Andersen, 1986), to the deep division of the superior colliculus overlapping frontal eye field afferents (Fries, 1984; Asanuma et al., 1985; Lynch et al., 1985) to the pregeniculate nucleus, zona incerta and pretectum (Asanuma et al., 1985). Area 7a sends reciprocal thalamic projections, as well as providing input to the dorsolateral, lateral and ventral pontine nuclei, the striatum, the intralaminar thalamic nuclei, the pretectum, the superior colliculus, the reticular thalamic nucleus, the suprageniculate nucleus and the claustrum (Peele, 1942; Petras, 1971; Brodal, 1978; Wiesendanger et al., 1979; Glickstein et al., 1980; Weber and Yin, 1984; May and Andersen, 1986). The parietal input to the frontal lobe, including the frontal eye fields is more prominent from LIP than 7a (Barbas and Mesulam, 1981; Andersen et al., 1985; Huerta et al., 1987). The IPL also projects to the superior temporal sulcus (Seltzer and Pandya, 1984) as well as exchanging prominent connections with the limbic system (Seltzer and Van Hoesen, 1979; Seltzer and Pandya, 1984).

Effects of Electrical Stimulation

Electrical stimulation of the IPL elicits saccades (Ferrier, 1875; Fland 1875; Fleming and Crosby, 1955; Wagman, 1964; Keating, 1983; Shibutani et al., 1984). The threshold for intracortical microstimulation averages $85-90 \,\mu$ A, but in LIP the threshold in the the threshold is lower, approximately $40 \,\mu$ A, and the latencies are at latencies are shorter, 30-50 ms. There is some evidence for a columnar organization of saccade direction; that is neighbouring sites tend to elicit saccades of similar directions. At most sites the vector of the saccade does not vary with eye position, but at a few sites in the posterolateral IPL the direction of the direction of the evoked saccade varies with eye position. Ablation of the evoked saccade varies with eye position. Ablation of either the superior colliculus or frontal eye fields along d fields alone does not prevent stimulus elicited saccades from the parietal cortex; so the IPL has access to the saccade generator through either of these structures (Keating and Gooley, 1988).

Effects of Lesions

A lesion of posterior parietal cortex in humans results in a variety of visual attention, localization and orientation deficits (see, for example, Critchley, 1953; Mesulam, 1981). This extensive literature cannot be reviewed here; instead we will concentrate on the visuomotor deficits (Balint, 1909; Holmes, 1918; Paterson and Zangwill, 1944; Cogan and Adams, 1953; Carmichael et al., 1954; Hecaen and de Ajuriaguerra, 1954; Cogan, 1965; Godwin-Austen, 1965; Allison et al., 1969; Sundqvist, 1979; Baloh et al., 1980; Hausser et al., 1980; Montero et al., 1982; Pierrot-Deseilligny et al., 1986). Experimental parietal lesions in monkeys appear to produce similar impairments (Lynch and McLaren, 1982, 1983, 1989). In general, there are fewer saccades into the affected hemifield and the saccades have increased latency. Once fixated, there are difficulties in maintaining sustained fixation or in pursuing the stimulus if it moves. Combined ablation of the posterior parietal cortex and the frontal eye fields in both monkey (Lynch et al., 1986) and man (Hecaen and de Ajuriaguerra, 1954; Hausser et al., 1980) results in a much more severe gaze deficit.

A hallmark deficit resulting from parietal lesions is contralateral neglect (failure to respond to stimuli presented in the affected hemifield) or extinction (perpetual selection of the stimulus in the unaffected hemifield when two stimuli are presented together). Experimental investigations of patients suffering parietal lobe lesions indicate that the basis of the neglect or extinction is not sensory but can be attributed to the attention system (Riddoch and Hump-hreve, 1000 - 1986). hreys, 1983; Posner et al., 1984, 1987; Baynes et al., 1986). Indeed, it may be that the deficit is as specific as an impairment in the particular operation of disengaging attention from the present object (Posner et al., 1984).

Quite a variety of neurones related to different visuomotor behavior behaviours have been recorded in the IPL (Fig. 15.8). One population of units is visually responsive with a latence. latency of approximately 90 ms. The response of these cells is enhanced if the monkey is attentive or if the stimulus is the target of the monkey is attentive or if the stimulus is the target for a saccade (Yin and Mountcastle, 1977; Rohinger Robinson et al., 1978; Motter and Mountcastle, 1981; Mountcastle, 1978; Motter and Mountcastle, 1981; Mountcastle et al., 1978; Motter and Wountcastle, The en-hances hancement of the visual response is spatially specific; it does not does not require execution of a saccade but instead a covert shift of shift of attention (Bushnell *et al.*, 1981). In other words, if a monkers monkey is required to direct attention to a peripheral stimulus, while ulus while continuing to fixate a central stimulus, parietal neurones show enhanced responses to the appearance of the period the peripheral stimulus. It is important to note that this attention attention-specific enhancement does not originate in area 7a: it is a 7a; it is present in the medial pulvinar (see above). Consistent with the medial pulvinar (see above). tent with this is the demonstration that the activity of these

al., 1983; Saito et al., 1986; Tanaka et al., 1986). Establishing whether nonvisual neurones in the IPL discharge specifically before saccades has proven to be a less than straightforward endeavour. In early recordings, units were found that appeared to discharge in relation to visually guided and not spontaneous saccades (Lynch et al., 1977). Subsequent investigations, however, demonstrated that units that discharged with saccades also had visual responses and that the modulation associated with the saccade actually seemed to be triggered by the visual stimulus

Neural Basis of Saccades 413

visually responsive cells is facilitated by electrical stimulation of the pulvinar (Blum, 1985). The sensitivity of visual cells also varies with the angle of gaze (Andersen and Mountcastle, 1983; Andersen et al., 1985b). The receptive field properties of these units are more sophisticated than those of cells recorded from lower cortical visual areas; for example, many of the units in the IPL have large receptive fields that spare the fovea and respond selectively to stimuli moving radially with respect to the fovea in different parts of the receptive field (Motter et al., 1987; Steinmetz et al., 1987). The cells in the posterolateral IPL, i.e. the medial superior temporal (MST) visual area respond specifically to expansion, contraction or rotation of the image and integrate motion over a large part of the visual field (Sakata et



Fig. 15.8 Neuronal activity in the inferior parietal lobule associated with saccades and smooth pursuit. (a) Same visual associated with success and smooth pursuit. (a) Same visual tracking task as that illustrated in Fig. 15.5(a). (b) Same as tracking (usk us man man have a set (F); when the spot 15.5(d). (e) The monkey fixates a spot (F); when the spot begins to move, the monkey pursues it.

(Robinson et al., 1978). Some of this disagreement may have been a result of recording in different subdivisions within the IPL. Recent work indicates that there is saccade-related activity in the LIP and less in 7a. In a task that separates in time the appearance of the target and the subsequent saccade, parietal units are found that respond for both the visual stimulus and the saccade (Andersen et al., 1987). The visual response component shows a latency of around 75 ms, and the presaccadic discharge begins 100-150 ms before the saccade (Barash et al., 1988). These visuomovement cells display movement fields that can range from 20° in width to the entire hemifield. Also the activity of many of the saccade-related cells in LIP varies with eye position (Andersen et al., 1988).

In a task that requires a saccade to the remembered location of a briefly flashed target, another population of neurones in LIP can be distinguished (Gnadt and Andersen, 1988). These units exhibit the same pattern of modulation as that of the quasi-visual cells recorded in the superior colliculus. They begin to discharge following the appearance of the target that must be remembered, and they maintain an elevated rate of discharge until the saccade is executed. These units are tuned for the direction and amplitude of the saccade. Furthermore, in a double step task in which two saccades are required, such cells begin to discharge prior to a saccade of the appropriate direction and amplitude even if no visual stimulus falls in the cell's

Another population of neurones recorded in the IPL is active during fixation or pursuit (Mountcastle et al., 1975; Lynch et al., 1977; Robinson et al., 1978). The activity is modulated by the angle of gaze and is interrupted by saccades (Lynch et al., 1977; Sakata et al., 1980; Andersen et al., 1987). Some fixation cells have gaze fields that are fairly restricted, while the remainder have expansive gaze fields. Many of the fixation neurones have visual responses (Robinson et al., 1978; Komatsu and Wurtz, 1988a,b), but other neurones discharge during smooth pursuit and not during stable fixation; they also discharge continuously during pursuit even when the target is briefly turned off (Mountcaste et al., 1975; Lynch et al., 1977; Sakata et al., 1980; Newsome et al., 1988). The activity of these cells indicates that they receive both visual and extraretinal pursuit signals. Furthermore, visual tracking cells are also active when combined eye and head movements are employed (Kawano et al., 1984). These units related to fixation and pursuit tend to be recorded in the posterolateral IPL, i.e. in MST. Interestingly, this is the region in which the saccades evoked by microstimulation vary with eye position (Shibutani et al., 1984). This region also receives thalamic afferents from the lateral dorsal nucleus (Faugier-Grimaud and Ventre, 1989), the region where a high density of eye position cells are recorded (Schlag-

Summary

It appears that the IPL should be considered a collection of functionally distinct but related areas. One portion seems to play an important role in directing visual attention. The evidence from anatomical, lesion and singleunit recording experiments indicates that the crown of the intraparietal gyrus, area 7a subserves this function. The fact that the discharges of many of the neurones in the IPL is modulated by eye position suggests that the IPL may be important for spatial localization (see Skavenski and Hansen, 1978; Matin, 1985). Finally, as reviewed, certain investigators have argued that the posterior parietal cortex serves to command movements, and recent evidence for presaccadic neurones in the LIP and pursuitrelated activity in MST is consistent with such a role. In this capacity as a saccade command centre, however, the IPL must be coordinated with the frontal cortex.

Frontal Eye Fields

Effects of Electrical Stimulation

Ferrier (1875) demonstrated that electrical stimulation of a large part of frontal cortex elicits eye movements. Subsequent workers further delineated the regions of frontal cortex from which eye movements could be elicited in a variety of primate species including human (Beevor and Horsley, 1990, and Horsley, 1888; Horsley and Schaefer, 1888; Mott and Schaefer, 1888; Morsley and Schaefer, 1888; Mott and Schaefer, 1890; Sherrington, 1893; Risien Russell, 1894; Grunbaum, 1893; Risien Russell, 1894; Grunbaum and Sherrington, 1893; Risien Kussen, 1907: Vort 1907; Vogt and Vogt, 1907, 1919; Leyton and Sherring-ton 1917, D ton, 1917; Foerster, 1907, 1919; Leyton and Sine 1937; Smith 1940 total, 1931; Penfield and Boldrey, pen-Smith, 1940, 1949; Walker, 1940; Rasmussen and field, 1949, D. 4949; Walker, 1940; Rasmussen and al., field, 1948; Penfield and Rasmussen, 1950; Crosby et al., 1952: Lemm 1952; Lemmen et al., 1959; Wagman et al., 1961; Robinson and D Robinson and Fuchs, 1959; Wagman et al., al., 1979, DL. al., 1979; Blum et al., 1982; Bruce et al., 1985). The results of them results of these studies converged on the region that lies in the rostral hard. the rostral bank of the arcuate sulcus in rhesus monkeys (Fig. 15.1) and the arcuate sulcus in rhesus monkeys (Fig. 15.1), called the frontal eye field (FEF). A recent review of FEF. review of FEF function has appeared (Crowne, 1983).

The results of the more recent of these investigations show that electrical microstimulation of the FEF results in saccades where it in saccades whose direction and amplitude do not vary with gaze angle b with gaze angle but rather vary with location in the FEF. The minimum current required is less than $50 \,\mu$ A, and the latency of the the latency of the saccade is 30-45 ms. In single pene-trations the direction of the saccade is 30-45 ms. In single penetrations the direction of the evoked saccade varies gradu-ally which indices ally which indicates that saccade direction may arranged in a column arranged in a columnar organization in the FF. There is a measure of topogen a measure of topography in that smaller saccades are represented laterally. resented laterally, and longer saccades, medially. stimulation in the region representing short saccades and result in smooth pursuit eye movements. The threshold for eliciting saccades from a particular site depends on the

state of the monkey. Saccades are evoked with the lowest current levels when the monkey is alert but not fixating intently. Electrical thresholds are elevated if the monkey is actively fixating or pursuing a target (Marrocco, 1978; Goldberg et al., 1986) or if the monkey is drowsy or pharmacologically depressed (Robinson and Fuchs, 1969).

A number of other interesting effects of FEF stimulation have been observed. First, prolonged stimulation (over 200 ms) results in multiple saccades, all of the same direction and amplitude. Also, simultaneous stimulation of the FEF and the superior colliculus elicits a saccade whose amplitude and direction are the vector sum of the individual saccades represented at the stimulation sites in either structure weighted by the stimulus current (Schiller et al., 1979). This result indicates that there is a high degree of organization in the mapping of these two structures relative to one another. Finally, monkeys can compensate for deflections of the eye caused by FEF stimulation prior to saccade initiation, and this compensation is not eliminated by lesions of the superior colliculus (Schiller and Sandell, 1983).

Connectivity

The FEF can influence the oculomotor system at a number of points. The FEF projects directly to both mesen-Cephalic and pontine brainstem oculomotor regions (Assessed to a second pontine brainstem oculomotor 1087h; (Astruc, 1971; Kunzle and Akert, 1977; Leichnetz, 1982b; Leichnetz et al., 1984a,b; Schnyder et al., 1985; Huerta et al., 1984a,b; Schnyder et al., 1985; Huerta et al., 19 al., 1986; Stanton et al., 1988b). The deep layers of the superior. superior colliculus also receive FEF afferents (Astruc, 1971. L 1971; Kunzle et al., 1976; Kunzle and Akert, 1977; Leichner Leichnetz et al., 1976; Kunzle and Fries, 1982; Fries, 1984; Komater Komatsu and Suzuki, 1985; Huerta et al., 1986; Stanton

Another major output of the FEF is the striatum et al., 1988b). (Kunzle and Akert, 1977; Yeterian and Van Hoesen, 1978; Selemon Selemon and Goldman-Rakic, 1985; Stanton et al., 1988a) Tr 1988a). The termination in the striatum is topographically Organize organized; the medial aspects of the FEF project to the central central part of the head and body of the caudate and dorsomed dorsomedial putamen while the lateral portion of the FEF terminates ventrolaterally in the caudate and ventro-medially in the caudate and ventromedially in the putamen (Stanton *et al.*, 1988). It appears that the DDD that the FEF efferents terminate in precisely the region where we where visuomotor activity is recorded in the caudate (Hikosale (Hikosaka et al., 1989a,b,c). The FEF also projects to the Pretecture (Alexandref) (1977; pretectum (Astruc, 1971; Kunzle and Akert, 1977; Leichneter tool Leichnetz, 1982a). There is evidence in the rat that single cells in the There is evidence in the rat that single cells in the FEF may branch and send collaterals to the PPRF and PPRF and oculomotor nucleus or the superior colliculus and oculomotor nucleus or the superior colliculus and oculomotor nucleus or the superior con-loculomotor nucleus (Leichnetz and Gonzalo-Ruiz, 1987) The FEF is reciprocally connected to a number of 1987).

State State - And the State - State -

thalamic nuclei; however, a consensus on the details has not been reached. The nuclei mentioned include the mediodorsal, ventroanterior, medial pulvinar, central lateral, paracentral, parafascicular, ventrolateral including area X, limitans and suprageniculate (Pribram et al., 1953; Scollo-Lavizzari and Akert, 1963; Astruc, 1971; Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1974; Box and Benevento, 1975; Tobias, 1975; Kievet and Kuypers, 1977; Barbas and Mesulam, 1981; Ilinsky et al., 1985; Huerta et al., 1986; Stanton et al., 1988a). Notably absent is any connection with the lateral dorsal nucleus. These connections are topographically organized (Stanton et al., 1988a). The functional role of the various thalamocortical relations of the FEF is an area deserving further study.

Desimone, 1986; Huerta et al., 1987). It is worthwhile to pause and consider what each of these cortical projections implies about FEF function. The connection with the supplementary eye fields and the IPL is probably involved in coordinating saccades as reviewed in this chapter. The connections with prefrontal cortex are probably important for the more complex planning and regulation of visual behaviour (see Fuster, 1980; Goldman-Rakic, 1987). The post-arcuate premotor area is a higher level skeletomotor area (reviewed by Wise 1984, 1985); this connection indicates that FEF participate in the coordination of eye, head and body movements (see for example Bizzi, 1974; Herman et al., 1981; Gielen (see 101 984; Fisk and Goodale, 1985; Bock, 1986, 1987; Fischer and Rogal, 1986; Tomlinson and Bahra, 1986a,b; Guitton and Volle, 1987; Baedeker and Wolf, 1987). The neural basis of this coordination has only begun to be explored (Bizzi and Schiller, 1970; Van der Steen et al., 1986). Afferents from the extrastriate visual areas in parietal and temporal lobes provide visual input that has undergone considerable processing (Maunsell and Newsome, 1987; Motter, chapter 14) and is certainly important for specifying the target for a visually-guided saccade. The feedback projections of the FEF onto these same visual cortical areas must also be performing an important visual control and an any of tant function in modulating the visual processing in synchrony with the moving eyes.

The FEF are also reciprocally connected with a number of cortical regions including the supplementary eye field, peri-principal prefrontal, postarcuate premotor, caudal superior temporal sulcus (areas MT and MST), the IPL (area LIP) and cingulate (Pandya and Kuypers, 1969; Jones and Powell, 1970; Chavis and Pandya, 1976; Mesulam et al., 1977; Maioli et al., 1983; Godschalk et al., 1984; Petrides and Pandya, 1984, 1988; Anderson et al., 1985; Barbas and Mesulam, 1981, 1985; Ungerleider and

The first single unit recordings in the FEF of alert mon-The first single time recordings in the FLF of alert mon-keys found a small proportion (less than 10%) of neurones

that discharged in relation to saccadic eye movements (Bizzi, 1968; Bizzi and Schiller, 1970). One population of these units fired in relation to spontaneous saccades as well as to the fast phase of nystagmus in untrained monkeys, but the discharge began after the saccade, i.e. was postsaccadic. The other identified type of neurone displayed a maintained level of activity that varied with the angle of gaze; these cells were also active during pursuit and the slow phase of nystagmus. Neither of these classes of units changes their pattern of modulation in the dark, so their activity is not determined by visual afferents.

The fact that the saccade-related cells discharged only after the saccade had been initiated was difficult to reconcile with the numerous studies demonstrating that saccades could be elicited by stimulating the FEF. Furthermore, it is possible to record an evoked potential over frontal cortex as well as the posterior parietal cortex prior to voluntary saccades (Kurtzberg and Vaughan, 1973). Adding to the riddle was the observation that lesions of the FEF result in transient but clear eye movement deficits (Ferrier and Yeo, 1884; Bianchi, 1895; Jacobson, 1936; Kennard, 1939; Clark and Lashley, 1947; Welch and Stuteville, 1958). Finally, the fact that 90% of the units recorded in these original studies were not modulated consistently in the untrained monkeys indicates that something more was required to elicit activity in these neurones and learn how the FEF participate in gaze

Subsequent single unit recordings in the FEF of monkeys trained in visual tracking tasks revealed that nearly half of the cells have visual responses (Fig. 15.9) (Mohler et al., 1973; Wurtz and Mohler, 1976b; Pigarev et al., 1979; Kubota et al., 1980; Suzuki and Azuma, 1977, 1983; Goldberg and Bushnell, 1981; Bruce and Goldberg, 1985; Schall, 1989a). The latency of response is 60-100 ms. The time to peak activation is 45-50 ms. The receptive fields are large, emphasizing the contralateral hemifield but often extending into the ipsilateral. There is a rough map of the visual field in the prearcuate cortex with smaller, more central receptive fields represented laterally and larger, more peripheral receptive fields represented medially. This map corresponds to the length of the saccades elicited by microstimulation in the different regions of the FEF. The response of the visual cells is enhanced if the stimulus is the target for a saccade (Wurtz and Mohler, 1976b; Goldberg and Bushnell, 1981). This enhancement is not observed if the stimulus falls outside the cells' receptive field or if the monkey is not required to make a saccade. Finally, the visual neurones tend not to respond to

While it seems beyond doubt that the visually responsive neurones in the FEF participate in selecting the target for a saccade, this role has only recently been investigated experimentally (Schall, 1989c). In the physiology experi-



Fig. 15.9 Neuronal activity in the frontal eye field associated with saccades. Same task as that illustrated in 15.5(a).

ments described throughout this chapter a single, unambiguous target is presented, but monkeys can be trained to perform visual search tasks in which multiple stimuli are presented among which they must discriminate the target. The saccade latency during visual search is longer than that in a trained the saccade latency during visual search is longer time that in a typical detection task; presumably the extra time reflects the additional detection task; presumably the extra the reflects the additional processing required to select the target. The preliminary results of single-unit recordings in the FFF of the FEF of a monkey performing visual search indicate that while the activity of most visually responsive cells is no different d no different during search or detection, there are examples of neurones with either longer response latency or prolonged activation during search. Other visually responsive cells displayed a spatial tuning according to the position of the correct tax the correct target relative to the receptive field even though in all a statistic to the receptive field even though in all trials the same distractor stimulus fell in the receptive field me receptive field. These preliminary results suggest that some neuronal activity in the FEF may reflect the internal processing of saccade target selection during visual search. Subsequent re-

Subsequent recordings in monkeys trained in a delayed response task reveal further patterns of modulation since the visual and saccade components of the response are separated in time time separated in tin time separated in time separated in time sep separated in time (Bruce and Goldberg, 1985; Schall, 1989a). Besides at 1989a). Besides the visually reponsive cells, other units in the FEF are for a formation of the second seco the FEF are found that discharge in a more prolonged fashion before visually guided saccades. One population of units discharges 6 units discharges for the target units discharges following the appearance of the target until the presentee: until the presentation of the cue to move. These have dur called preparatory set neurones since they are active during the period in the neurones since they are active not ing the period in which the monkey is preparing but not executing the executing the movement. In other words, these units are

discharging specifically during the period in which visual attention is shifting to the location of the target (e.g. Posner, 1980). A few set cells begin to discharge in anticipation of the target, but excluding this, the typical response latency is 90-95 ms, slightly longer than the latency of the visual cells. The time to reach peak activation averages 120 ms which is longer than the rise time of the visual cells. After the cue to execute the saccade is given, the activity of the set cells decays within 150 ms, before saccade initiation.

Another population of units in the FEF discharges in relation to both presentation of the stimulus and the subsequent saccade; these are referred to as visuomovement cells. Most members of this population of units display two discrete bursts associated with the target and the saccade. A subgroup of the visuomovement cells displays a sustained elevation following the presentation of the target until performance of the saccade. Some of these sustained visuomovement cells discharge throughout a delay period when the target is no longer visible (Bruce and Goldberg, 1985; Funahashi et al., 1989). Actually, these two examples represent ends of a continuum, for there are many visuomovement cells in the FEF that show both the visual and saccade-related bursts as well as a degree of sustained elevation in the intervening delay period. The visuomovement neurones have receptive/movement fields that are predominantly in the contralateral hemifield. The two subgroups of visuomovement cells may be further distinguished by their visual response latency; that of the double-bursting visuomovement cells averages 65-70 ms while the response latency of the sustained visuomovement cells is slightly longer, 95-100 ms. Also the time to peak activation of the double-bursting cells is shor-ter (60 ter (60 ms) than that of the sustained visuomovement cells (100 ms). Like their counterparts in the superior colliculus, the double-burst visuomovement cells exhibit the saccade component but not the sensory component of their man their response when monkeys make a saccade to auditory targets. Examples of sustained auditory-saccade cells have also been observed. These results indicate that the sensory component of these cells is not bimodal, but the saccade Component is. It will be very interesting to determine Whethered whether the auditory receptive fields in FEF shift with eye Position 11 Position like their counterparts in the superior colliculus.

A distinct group of units in the FEF discharge in asso-ation with ciation with goal-directed saccades. This presaccadic activity is recorded only for saccades that are made by monkeys motivated by the expectation of a reward whether or not they are visually guided; it is not associated with spontaneous spontaneous, self-generated saccades. This contingency accounts for why these presaccadic units were not found in the initial the initial recordings from the FEF in untrained monkeys. The movement fields of these cells tend to be larger than the recording the receptive fields of visual cells, but they are also largely

restricted to the contralateral hemifield. The onset time of the presaccadic eye movement cells averages 120-150 ms prior to saccade initiation; the onset of the presaccadic burst in the double-burst visuomovement cells is in the same range. These presaccadic neurones comprise the output to the saccade generator since microstimulation at the sites where these cells are recorded elicits saccades with currents less than 50 µA, but microstimulation at the sites of other classes of units requires currents above 100 µA (Bruce et al., 1985). A significant proportion of the units in the FEF dis-

charge specifically after saccades. Some of these units exhibit presaccadic activity in one direction and postsaccadic activity in the opposite direction. Such postsaccadic activity may be a corollary discharge used to register the execution of the saccade. The post-saccadic cells tend to be tuned for contralateral saccades, so they can signal the occurrence of a saccade of a specific In a go/no-go delayed response task in which a monkey direction.

must execute or withhold a saccade to a target based on a cue, a few FEF cells show specific modulation relative to the no-go cue. This modulation can be seen in visuomovement or movement cells and consists of either an elevation or suppression following the cue to withhold a saccade.

representation.

Relation to Superior Colliculus By simultaneously recording in the FEF and stimulating the superior colliculus, it is possible to determine the functional properties of corticotectal neurones through antidromic activation (Segraves and Goldberg, 1987). Half of the corticotectal cells observed in this experiment were presaccadic movement cells, and a quarter of the corticotectal cells were visually responsive with foveal receptive fields. The remainder of the corticotectal units were a heterogeneous group including some postsaccadic cells. Further evidence for a topographic projection from the FEF to the superior colliculus is provided by the fact that the lowest thresholds for antidromic activation were found at sites which represented the same saccade vector as that recorded in the FEF. This is consistent with the previously mentioned observation that paired stimulation of the FEF and superior colliculus evokes saccades of the resultant vector. The antidromic activation latency for the

Neural Basis of Saccades 417

Finally, a small percentage of units in FEF is modulated by the position of the eye in the orbit. Since stimulation of the FEF never elicits saccades that bring the eyes to a particular location in the orbit, it could be argued that this population of eye position cells is largely ineffective. Another small population of units in the FEF discharge in relation to smooth pursuit. These are found mainly in the foveal

presaccadic cells is significantly shorter than that of the foveal visual cells. Since there is diversity in the morphology of the FEF neurones sending axons to the superior colliculus (Fries, 1984); it will be very interesting to determine the morphological correlates of these different populations of cells.

Effects of Lesions

We have already alluded to the oculomotor deficits that follow FEF ablation, a transient ipsilateral deviation of the eves and a lack of contralaterally directed saccades (Ferrier and Yeo, 1884; Bianchi, 1895; Jacobson, 1936; Kennard, 1939; Silberpfennig, 1941; Clark and Lashley, 1947; Latto and Cowey, 1971a,b; Rizzalatti et al., 1983). Following frontal cortex damage, contralaterally directed saccades are also slower and less accurate than normal (Sharpe, 1986). Interestingly, Alzheimer's disease, which is known to involve frontal lobe dysfunction, has associated eye movement deficits; saccades show increased latency, hypometria, and are reflexive (Pirozzolo and Hansch, 1981; Fletcher and Sharpe, 1986). Monkeys suffer a loss in predictive saccadic eye movements (Bruce and Borden, 1986), an inability to generate saccades to remembered locations (Deng et al., 1986), and an impairment of visual pursuit (Lynch, 1987) following FEF ablation.

Deficits are also observed in other visuomotor behaviours. Following frontal cortex damage patients exhibit difficulties in making saccades on verbal command (Holmes, 1938) and in instructed visual scanning (Luria et al., 1966). They are also unable to direct a saccade in the direction opposite that of a flashed target (Guitton et al., 1985); this indicates that the FEF plays some role in inhibiting the more reflexive eye movements. Lesions of the FEF and surrounding cortex impair visual search in monkeys (Latto, 1978a; Collin et al., 1982; but see Schiller et al., 1987) and man (Teuber et al., 1949; Chedru et al., 1973; Karpov et al., 1968); even though monkeys suffer no deficit in learning a visual search task following FEF ablation (Latto, 1978b). FEF ablation does not affect the discrimination of real world movement vs self-generated movement (Collin and Cowey, 1980), but it does impair visual spatial discrimination (Latto, 1986). Contralateral neglect and extinction has also been observed following unilateral frontal cortex lesions (Kennard and Ectors, 1938; Silberpfennig, 1941; Welch and Stuteville, 1958; Heilman and Valenstein, 1972; Damasio et al., 1980; Crowne et al., 1981; Rizzolatti et al., 1983).

The results of these ablation studies indicate that subjects ultimately can still generate saccades following FEF lesions. Other experiments have demonstrated that the superior colliculus is primarily responsible for this ability. Combined, bilateral lesions of the FEF and superior colliculi result in a permanent loss of saccades (Schiller et al., 1980). This work indicates that two parallel pathways are

normally involved in the generation of saccades: the subcortical pathway depends on the superior colliculus, and the cortical pathway is headed by the FEF. A reasonable working hypothesis is that the subcortical pathway is responsible for reflexive, orienting saccades, and the cortical pathway is responsible for the more voluntary, visually guided saccades. This is borne out by the effect of FEF and superior colliculus lesions on saccade latency; ablation of the superior colliculus but not FEF results in a loss of the short latency, express saccades (Schiller et al., 1987).

Summary

The evidence now seems incontrovertible that the FEF plays a fundamental role in generating saccadic eye movements. In clarifying this it has become apparent that saccades are generated under a number of different conditions. But it is also clear that FEF participates in directing visual attention. Surely Ferrier would be impressed by the progress that has been made in understanding the function of the FEF in generating saccadic eye movements. At the same time, would he not wonder whether the remainder of the frontal cortex from which he elicited eye movements is also involved? If this chapter had been written even just five years ago, we would have had no answer for him.

Supplementary Eye Fields

Supplementary Motor Area

During voluntary, conjugate eye movements two distinct loci of elevated cerebral blood flow can be distinguished in frontal cortex of humans (Melamed and Larsen, 1979; Orgogozo and Larsen, 1979; Fox et al., 1985). The lateral locus corresponds to the FEF, and the dorsomedial locus corresponds to the supplementary motor area. The supplementary motor area is a second motor area; apparently one step above the primary motor area, it was discovered first in humans (Penfield and Welch, 1949, 1951) and later in macaous mathematical and Welch, 1949, 1951) and later in somedial area 6, rostral to area 4. This cortical area has attracted as a feet attracted considerable attention recently because of evi-dence that is a second secon dence that it plays a significant role in generating movements. Three lines of research have prompted recent

enthusiasm about the supplementary motor area. First, regional cerebral blood flow studies in human subjects performing a variety of movements have demonstrated that the supplementary motor area is activated during complex. during complex, volitional movements but not during sustained muscular contraction or simple, repetitive movements (Orgozo and Larsen, 1979; Roland et al., 1980; but see Fox et al., 1900 see Fox et al., 1985). Moreover, blood flow in the supple-mentary met mentary motor area is also elevated when a subject just imagines a complete in a subject in a subject just imagines a complex movement sequence without actually

executing it (Ingvar and Philipson, 1977; Roland et al., 1980).

Second, prior to the execution of a movement a 'readiness potential' can be observed in the EEG recorded over the supplementary motor area (Deecke and Kornhuber, 1978; Deecke et al., 1985). This readiness potential appears when a subject plans a movement that is subsequently withheld (Libet et al., 1983b). Also, the readiness potential recorded prior to pre-planned, externally cued movements is qualitatively different from that recorded prior to spontaneous movements (Libet et al., 1982). Possibly the most dramatic result is that the readiness potential begins before the subject reports being aware of the intention to act (Libet et al., 1983a; see also Libet, 1985).

Third, single unit recordings from the supplementary motor area in behaving monkeys have demonstrated a variety of pre-movement neuronal activity. Sensory cells responding to visual, auditory and tactile stimuli are recorded (Brinkman and Porter, 1979; Wise and Tanji, 1981; Tan: Tanji and Kurata, 1982; Okana and Tanji, 1987; Romo and S. and Schultz, 1987; Hummelsheim et al., 1988). Other Units direct Units discharge in relation to limb movements (Tanji and Tanagana in relation to limb movements (Tanji and Tanaguchi, 1978; Sakai, 1978; Brinkman and Porter, 1979; Smith 1978; Sakai, 1978; Brinkman and Porter, 1979; Smith, 1979; Tanji and Kurata, 1979, 1981, 1982; Tanji et al. 1999 al., 1980; Wise and Tanji, 1981; Okano and Tanji, 1987; Romo and Canji, 1981; Okano and Tanji, 1987; Romo and Schultz, 1987). Still other neurones in the sup-pleman Schultz, 1987). Still other neurones in the supplementary motor area are neither sensory nor motor, but discharge discharge while the movement is being prepared, or in response response to different cues and instructions during a task (Sakai 1070 (Sakai, 1978; Tanji et al., 1980; Kurata and Tanji, 1985; Tanki and T Tanki and Kurata, 1985).

In the original explorations of the supplementary motor area there is a supplementary motor of the supplementary welch, area through electrical stimulation (Penfield and Welch, 1949, 1951, 1951 1949, 1951; Woolsey et al., 1952), a rough somatotopic map was t map was described; caudally the hindlimb is represented, more rost. more rostral is the forelimb and most rostral is the face. Furthermore Furthermore, stimulation at the rostral end of the supple-mentary mentary motor area elicited eye movements. Evidence will be reviewed to the second sec be reviewed that indicates that the rostral supplementary motor area motor area may rightly be called a supplementary eye field (SEF) (Fig. 1)

(SEF) (Fig. 15.1(a)). Cades (Mitz and Wise, 1987; Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1987). The 1987). The parameters of stimulation are comparable with those in EEE those in FEF with a threshold less than $50 \,\mu$ A and a latency of 20 latency of 30-50 ms. Preliminary evidence with intracorti-cal micross cal microstimulation indicates that Ferrier may have been correct. Correct; saccades can be elicited with low intensity stim-ulation at a state of the state of th ulation at sites extending from the prearcuate FEF to the dorsomediat control of the sites extending from the prearcuate FEF to the dorsomedial SEF (Mitz and Godschalk, 1987). Unlike the Saccades and Second Seco Saccades evoked by stimulation of the superior colliculus or FEF, the direction and amplitude of the saccade elicited

unpublished observation).

Connectivity The connectivity of the SEF is distinct from that of the remainder of the supplementary motor area. The SEF is interconnected with the other visuomoter cortical areas including the FEF, the IPL, the superior temporal sulcus as well as the cingulate, prefrontal, postarcuate premotor as well as the emplanes, presenting, possible date premotor area and the supplementary motor area (Jeffers et al., 1987; Huerta and Kaas, 1988). The SEF also projects to the striatum (Jurgens, 1984; Selemon and Goldman-Rakic, 1985; Arikuni and Kubota, 1986) and is reciprocally connected with the ventroanterior, ventrolateral, nucleus X, mediodorsal and intralaminar nuclei nucleus A, methodolisan and metalaminar nuclei (Trojanowski and Jacobson, 1974; Kievit and Kuypers, 1977; Miyata and Sasaki, 1984; Ilinsky et al., 1985; Wiesendanger and Wiesendanger, 1985; Schlag-Rey et al., 1987). Interestingly, the thalamic nuclei providing the major input to the SEF themselves receive input from the dentate and not the fastigial nucleus (Wiesendanger and Wiesendanger, 1985) in contrast to the caudal supplementary motor area which receives thalamic supplementary motor area which receives thatamic input from regions dominated by pallidal afferents (Schell and Strick, 1984). Also, there is preliminary evidence that the connectivity between the intralaminar nuclei and SEF is highly organized (Schlag-Rey et al., 1987). SEF regions is nignly organized (comag and the second se trom which eye-position appendent savaues are encited are connected with the caudolateral portion of the intraare connected with the care of the portion of the intra-laminar nuclei from which eye-position dependent saclaminar nuclei noin which cyc-position acpendent sac-cades are also evoked. In contrast, SEF sites from which fixed vector saccades are evoked are connected with the nxeu vector sactates are croned are connected rostromedial portion of the intralaminar nuclei. ostromedial polition of the inclusion internation induced. The superior colliculus receives afferents from the ros-

Neural Basis of Saccades 419

by stimulation of many but not all sites in SEF varies with eye position. In other words, stimulation of most sites in the SEF tends to bring the eye to a specific position in the orbit, and if the eye is already at that position, then no saccade is evoked. In further contrast to the superior colliculus and FEF, prolonged stimulation of the SEF does not result in multiple saccades, but rather the eye is moved to and then stays at the specific position (Schall and Schiller,

The effects of inactivating or ablating the SEF on eye movements have not been systematically investigated. There have been some hints of contraversive gaze disorders following SEF ablations (Laplane et al., 1977).

tral supplementary motor area, and it appears that the tral supplementary motor area, and it appears that the SEF synapses deeper in the superior colliculus than the SET synapses upper in the superior contentus than the FEF (Leichnetz et al., 1981; Fries, 1984; Huerta and Kaas, 1988). Projections have also been observed from the SEF 1988). Frojections may also been observed from the SEF to the brainstem oculomotor regions such as the NRTP,

mesencephalic reticular formation and pontine reticular formation as well as certain pontine nuclei although these projections do not appear to be as dense as those from the FEF (Wiesendanger et al., 1979; Leichnetz et al., 1984a,b; Schnyder et al., 1985; Schlag-Rey et al., 1987; Huerta and Kaas, 1988; Shook et al., 1988).

Physiological Properties

A variety of neuronal responses associated with visually guided saccades have been observed in the SEF (Fig. 15.10) (Brinkman and Porter, 1979; Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1987; Schall, 1989b). Sensory cells responding to visual and/or auditory stimuli have been reported in the SEF. The latency of response averages around 90 ms, and the time to reach peak activation is 85 ms. While the response latency is not significantly different from that observed in the FEF, the rise time is longer. This reflects the fact that the visually responsive cells in the SEF respond in a less robust and consistent fashion than their counterparts in the FEF. This difference is probably due to the fact that the visual input to the FEF is stronger than that to the SEF. The visual cells have large receptive fields that tend to lie in the contralateral hemifield. The receptive fields of a large proportion of these units include the fovea or are restricted to central retina. No topographic organization is observed, however. Specific tests of whether the visual responses are enhanced if the stimulus is or is not the target of a saccade and/or of an attention shift have not been performed, but it seems likely that the enhancement will be present.

Neurones that are specifically active during the period between the presentation of the target and the subsequent cue to execute a saccade are also observed in the SEF (Schall, 1989b). Such a pattern of modulation has also been observed in the caudate nucleus (Hikosaka et al., 1989c), and supplementary motor area (Tanji et al., 1980; Tanji and Kurata, 1985), primary motor cortex (Tanji and Evarts, 1976), the postarcuate premotor region that lies lateral to SMA (Godschalk and Lemon, 1983; Weinrich and Wise, 1982; Weinrich et al., 1984; Wise and Mauritz, 1985) and prefrontal cortex (Kubota and Funahashi, 1982). Because they discharge during the period in which the movement is being prepared, this group of neurones has been called preparatory set cells (see Evarts et al., 1984). It is possible that these preparatory set cells also play an important role in saccade initiation since their offset is correlated with the beginning of the long-lead presaccadic activation. The visual response latency of these units is around 100 ms, and the time to peak activation is over 150 ms. After the cue is presented, the activity in this population of units decays after approximately 135 ms, before the saccade is initiated (the typical saccade latency in these tasks averages 200 ms). The pre-



Fig. 15.10 Neuronal activity in the supplementary eye field associated with saccades. Same task as that illustrated in 15.5(a).

paratory set cells also responded preferentially in association with contralateral targets.

Other neurones in the SEF display a more prolonged discharge, starting after the appearance of a target and lasting until a saccade is executed (Schall, 1989b). These may be referred to as visuomovement cells, but they differ in certain respects from their counterparts in the FEF, IPL and superior colliculus. The visuomovement cells in these latter named structures display distinct bursts associated with the presentation of the target and the execution of the saccade, even if there may be a measure of elevation between the bursts. In distinction, the visuomovement cells in the SEF do not show discrete bursts but instead a sustained elevation of activity. In this respect these units resemble the quasi-visual cells of the superior colliculus and IPL; however, they have not been tested in monkeys making saccades to remembered locations. The visuomovement cells of the SEF display movement fields that are predominantly in the contralateral hemifield. The average latency of response to the visual stimulus is 116 ms; which is significantly longer than the response latency of the latency of the sensory or preparatory set cells. Also, a number of the number of the visuomovement cells become active prior to the appearance of the target when the monkey could anti-cipate it. These cipate it. The time to peak activation, 220 ms, is also longer than that of an article in the top and activation and the second than that of sensory or set cells. These visuomovement cells are inactive within 95 ms following saccade initiation. Most of the wine Most of the visuomovement cells in the SEF also respond to auditory stime in the set of to auditory stimuli that are targets for saccades; however, visual and audit visual and auditory specific examples are also encoun-

tered. These sensory-movement cells were recorded in monkeys performing a go/no-go task in which they either executed or withheld a saccade based on a cue (Schall, 1989b). Following the cue to withhold the saccade, the activity of most visuomovement cells decayed sooner and more rapidly than it would have otherwise. A few of the sensory-movement cells, however, gave a brief discharge following the no-go cue.

Another unusual type of neuronal modulation observed in the SEF is seen in cells that have a moderate level of spontaneous activity. When the target appears, the activity of these cells is suppressed until the saccade at which point there is a rebound burst discharge. The latency of the pause averages 12 ms after presentation of the target, which indicates that these cells can express some anticipation. The burst begins around 40 ms before the saccade. These cells resemble the pause-rebound cells that are observed in the central intralaminar thalamus (Schlag-Rey and Schlag, 1984) and pulvinar (Robinson et al., 1986). It has been speculated that these units provide feedback to visual processing centres, giving a signal to inhibit visual neurones when a saccade is disrupting the image.

Neurones that discharge before saccades have also been observed in the SEF (Brinkman and Porter, 1979; Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1987; Schall, 1989b). Like their counter-Parts in the FEF and IPL and the visually triggered saccade cells of the superior colliculus, these units are not active for spontaneous saccades in untrained or unmo-tivated tivated monkeys. These units begin to discharge on aver-^age 144 ms before visually guided saccades and earlier before sale before self-generated saccades. This onset time is not sig-nificantly second saccades. nificantly different from the presaccadic burst seen in the FEF or the presaccadic burst seen in FEF or lateral interparietal area. They have broad movement fields that emphasize the contralateral hemifield, but the contral the contralateral tendency is less pronounced in the SEF than in the product of the second se than in the FEF. Units that are active specifically post-saccadious Saccadically are not as common in the SEF as they are in the FFF T the FEF. It is not clear why this should be so; perhaps the SEF door SEF does not make use of a corollary discharge in its function function.

Other neurones recorded in the SEF display a tonic scharge the discharge that varies systematically with the position of the eye in the eye in the orbit (Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1985; Schall, 1989b) The 1989b). Unfortunately, this population of units has not been investigated in detail; such a study may reveal one of the fundamentation of the fu the fundamental differences between the frontal and the SEF, that it SEF, that the FEF encodes saccades in a retinotopic co-ordinate c ordinate frame while the SEF encode saccades in a spatial or heador head-centred coordinate frame. In the go/no-go task alluded to above, a number of neurones were found in the SFF that SEE that were specifically activated following the no-go Cue, when the monkey is required to withhold a saccade (Schall, 1000) and 120 ms and (Schall, 1989b). The average latency is around 120 ms and the modulas: the modulation lasts at least 250 ms. Similar no-go specific

modulation has also been observed in the supplementary motor area (Tanji and Kurata, 1985) and prefrontal cortex (Sasaki and Gemba, 1986; Watanabe, 1986).

Comparison with Frontal Eye Fields The existence of two frontal cortical fields involved in saccade generation raises questions about the role of each area. First, are they in a hierarchical or parallel relationship relative to one another? Second, what functional properties distinguish the two areas, and what unique contributions does each make? Third, are both regions necessary and sufficient for saccade generation? Fourth, how does each area relate to LIP and other visuomotor regions Several pieces of evidence indicate that the SEF and FEF of the brain?

operate in parallel during the generation of motivated, visually guided saccades. First, the visual response latencies of cells in the two areas are not markedly different; although the FEF reaches its peak activation sooner than the SEF. Second, the latency of saccades elicited by microstimulation are not significantly different. Third, both frontal cortical areas share reciprocal projections as well as direct

projections to brainstem oculomotor centres. The presence of the medial SEF and lateral FEF for the oculomotor system is paralleled by the medial supplementary motor area and lateral postarcuate premotor area for the skeletomotor system. The idea has been proposed that the lateral premotor area is mainly involved in externally triggered movements while the supplementary motor area is responsible for self-generated movements (see Goldberg, 1985). It may be useful to think about SEF and FEF according to a similar dichotomy. Unfortunately, neuronal recordings in both the supplementary matery, neuronal the lateral premotor area in monkeys performing both self-generated and externally-triggered norming out out beneficiated and catenany-ungered movements indicate that the differentiation by this criterion is perhaps partial but not decisive (Okano and Tanji, 1987; Romo and Schultz, 1987; Kurata and Wise, 1988). This distinction between self-generated and externallycued movements introduces one purported difference between the supplementary and FEF, and that is that cells in tween the supplicative before 'spontaneous' saccades but cells in the FEF are not. The evidence that led to this interpretation (Schlag and Schlag-Rey, 1987) was derived from recordings in monkeys that were rewarded for making saccades to stimuli that appeared at unanticipated locations and times. In this situation the saccades are derived from a and unics. In this area than are the saccades that are made by more motivated state than are the saccades that are made by more mouvaicustate transit the sactages trait are made by an untrained monkey. In other recordings from the FEF an untrained money. In outer recordings from the FEF and SEF (Bruce and Goldberg, 1985; Schall, 1980a,b) and SEF (Druce and Conducts, 1903, Schall, 1980a,b) monkeys performed more structured tasks that required a monkeys performed more of detailed lashs that required a single goal-directed saccade to earn a reward. Saccades single goar-uncertor saccade to carn a reward. Saccades made in the intertrial interval were never rewarded and so made in the international field in this situation presaccadic ac-

tivity was associated with the task-related saccade but not the eye movements in the intertrial interval. Taken together, then, these results suggest that neurones in both SEF and FEF discharge specifically before visually guided, goal-directed saccades executed by motivated subjects. This issue, however, warrants further examination.

The most pronounced functional difference between FEF and SEF observed so far appears to be that an eye position signal is more pronounced in the SEF. Presently, this is indicated more by the results of microstimulation than by single unit recordings. Single units whose activity is related to eye position in the orbit have been recorded in FEF too (Bizzi, 1968; Bizzi and Schiller, 1970; Bruce and Goldberg, 1985). Further experimental work is underway to determine whether a greater proportion of units in SEF are tuned for the position of the eye in the orbit (Tehovnik et al., 1989).

The fact that bilateral ablation of both the FEF and superior colliculi results in a complete loss of saccades (Schiller et al., 1980) indicates that the SEF alone is not sufficient to generate saccades. Still, it would be interesting to repeat the ablation of both the FEF and superior colliculus to determine whether stimulation of the SEF can evoke eye movements. Preliminary work (Schall et al., 1987) indicates that saccades can be elicited by microstimulation of the SEF following either FEF or superior colliculus ablation.

Prefrontal Cortex

Preliminary evidence indicates that a region rostral to the FEF, around the principal sulcus is active during the generation of visually guided saccades. Units recorded from the prefrontal cortex in the banks of the principal sulcus (area 46 or FD) are visually responsive (Suzuki and Azumi, 1977, 1983; Mikami et al., 1982b; Boch and Goldberg, 1989). The latency of the response averages 80-120 ms. The receptive fields of the cells tend to emphasize the contralateral hemifield, and receptive fields that include the fovea are smaller than their peripheral counterparts. Some but not all visually responsive neurones in this area give a spatially specific enhanced response if the stimulus is the target for a saccade (Boch and Goldberg, 1989). There is also some evidence that the visual responses are enhanced when the monkey directs attention without making a saccade to the peripheral target (Mikami et al., 1982a). In the delayed saccade task certain units exhibit two bursts of activity, one following the presentation of the target and the second immediately prior to the saccade; the presaccadic burst occurs up to 160 ms before the saccade with an average of around 50 ms (Boch and Goldberg, 1989). Other neurones are specifically active after a visually guided saccade. While these results indicate some role of prefrontal cortex in directing attention and generating saccades, low intensity microstimulation of this cortical area does not elicit saccades. During a delayed-response visual tracking task, many neurones in prefrontal cortex are active following the brief presentation of the target until the cue to move, throughout the delay (up to 6000 ms) until the saccade (Funahashi et al., 1989). Similar visuomovement activity has also been recorded dorsal to the principal sulcus (Joseph and Barone, 1987).

Discussion

The data reviewed in this chapter are summarized in Tables 15.1, 15.2 and 15.3. Fig. 15.11 indicates the complex connectivity between the various areas that are involved in generating saccades. Table 15.1 reviews the results of microstimulation of the various brain regions on evoking saccadic eye movements. Two points are evident. First, the effects of microstimulation of many of the regions are not known. Second, based on the threshold and latency it is possible to define three levels distant from the ocular motor nuclei. The first, motor tier consists of the brainstem motor neurones and supranuclear regions. The second, visuomotor tier consits of the superior colliculus, the intralaminar thalamic nuclei, the lateral interparietal area, and the frontal and supplementary eye fields. The third, visual tier is represented by striate cortex and probably the extrastriate visual cortical areas.

Table 15.2 summarizes the visual response latencies in the different brain regions. The increase in latency, of course, reflects how distant a region is from the retina and reveals the progression of processing culminating in a saccade. Also the regions in which the visual response is enhanced when the stimulus is a target for a saccade are evident. The enhancement is observed in subcortical as well as cortical structures. In some areas the enhancement is observed only when a saccade is made, while in others the visual response is enhanced if selective attention is shifted without an overt eye movement. The source of the enhancement is not presently known, but it is likely to be derived from ascending projections from the mesencephalic reticular formation.

Table 15.3 presents a summary of the time relative to a saccade at which the movement cells in the different regions become active. In comparing Table 15.3 with Tables 15.1 and 15.2, it is clear that presaccadic activity is found only in those areas from which saccades could be elicited with t elicited with less than 50 μ A. The position of the eye in the orbit is simply with the stand by orbit is signalled in a number of areas. This is indicated by variation in the saccade elicited by microstimulation as noted in Table 15.1, by modulation of the visual response according to the position of the eye in the orbit as noted in



Fig. 15.11 Schematic diagram of the connections between the various regions involved in generating saccades. LGN - dorsal lateral subdivisions, central thalamus - geniculate nucleus, preCN - presents pulvinar - represents inferior, lateral dorsal, ventrolateral and mediodorsal nuclei, represents in the lateral dorsal. ^{18.} 15.11 Schematic diagram of the connections between the various regions involved in generating saccades. LUN – aorsai lateral seniculate nucleus, preGN – pregeniculate nucleus, pulvinar – represents inferior, lateral dorsal, ventrolateral and mediodorsal nuclei, ^{represents} the centrolateral and pregeniculate nucleus, pulvinar nuclei as well as the lateral dorsal, ventrolateral cortex – represents V3.4 ^{superiment} superior colliculus – represents both under and lower subdivisions, striate cortex – area 17 or V1, extrastriate cortex – head of caudat, and V1 – extrastrict both under and lower subdivisions, striate cortex – area field, caudate – represents head of caudat, Presents the centrolateral and paracentral intralaminar nuclei as mell as the lateral dorsal, ventrolateral ana measoaorsal nuclei, superior colliculus – represents both upper and lower subdivisions, striate cortex – area 17 or V1, extrastriate cortex – represents head of caudate and V_4 , IPL – inferior parietal lobule, EEF – frontal eye field, SEF – supplementary eye field, caudation pontis, cerebellum – represents lobule nucleus ^{apperior} colliculus – represents and paracentral intralaminar nuclei as well are cortex – area 17 or VI, extrastriate cortex – represents V3A and V4, IPL – inferior parietal lobule, FEF – frontal eye field, SEF – supplementary eye field, caudate – represents lobule VII of el 114 V4, IPL – inferior parietal lobule, FEF – frontal eye field, SEF – supplementary eye field, caudate – represents nead of caudate VII of the vermis and the flow of a caudate parent of the mesencephalic and pontine reticular formation, the nucleus preposition VII of the vermis and the floculus, saccade generator – represents the mesencephalic and pontine reticular formation, the nucleus prepositus hypoglossi and the soulce motor nuclei.

Table 15.2, and by modulation of the eye movement ac-

tivity noted in Table 15.3. The signal of the position of the eye in the eye in the orbit can be derived from two sources: a conti-nually update nually updated internal representation and proprioceptive afferents. The afferents. This signal appears to originate in the brainstem and is passed and is passed up to cerebellum as well as to certain cortical areas via the areas via the intralaminar and lateral dorsal thalamic nuclei.

Neural Basis of Saccades 423

While such summaries demonstrate the remarkable write such such and to add to add to add the remarkable progress that has been made toward understanding the progress that has over many understanding the neural basis of saccadic eye movements, a number of very neural basis of saccade cyc movements, a number of very interesting questions remain open. For example, readers of this volume will be familiar with the remarkable funcof this volume will be remarkable func-tional transformation and direction solution tional transionnations and direction selectivity appear; projection, orientation and effection selectivity appear; binocular interactions are used to provide an analysis of

depth, and so on. Based on the present data, however, it is not possible to conclude what comparable transformations occur in the visuomotor cortical areas. This implies that the most interesting experiments have yet to be done.

Another question, which is fundamental to all movement systems, is what is the source of the command to move (see for example Kupfermann and Weiss, 1978; Llinas and Bunge, 1978; Davis and Kovac, 1985; Eaton and DiDomenico, 1985). Neurones have been described in a number of regions that discharge before saccades (Table 15.3); the activation of these neurones serves to ultimately drive the eyes. It appears that in addition to the superior colliculus, three areas of the cerebral cortex are involved in generating saccades. Traditionally, movement has been thought of as requiring three levels or subsystems responsible for generation, initiation and coordination. The current view, however, is evolving away from such a hierarchical scheme. It is presently thought that neuronal motor systems consist of a collection of reciprocal loops in

Table 15.1 Summary of microstimulation results.

Structure			
	Threshold (µA)	Latency (ms)	
			Properties
Motor nuclei Supranuclear Cerebellum NRTP Superior colliculus Substantia nigra Caudate nucleus Thalamus Pulvinar Intralaminar Cortex V1 V4 IPL 7a LIP MST FEF SEF	<10 <10 <10 ? 10 ? ? 30 100 ? 80 <50 80 <50 <50	< 10 10 2 30 2 2 40 70 2 50 40 50 35	1 2 3 Y N N Y N N N Y Y ? ? ? N Y N ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ? ?
reirontal	None	~	NYY

The different columns labelled 'Properties' indicate the particular The apperent community investigation of the attributes of the eye movements evoked by stimulation of the attributes of the eye movements cover of stimulation of the structure according to the following code: 1) amplitude increases structure according to the formulation of stimulation, 2) evoked saccade both frequency una university of the source does not change with eye position. Entries are Y for a positive result, N for a mith eye position. negative result, ? for an unknown result and - for the cases in

which individual neurones may serve in each of the three functions. This is especially evident in the saccade generating system; indeed as illustrated in Fig. 15.11, the phrase parallel distributed network is nowhere appropriate if not here. Now the challenge is to delineate the manner in which the various loops and areas are coordinated and what unique contribution each makes.

Another exciting area of current research is at the sensory-motor interface. In the 'higher' visuomotor centres there are a number of neurones which are neither sensory nor motor. Moreover, many of the sensory cells in these areas do not require the actual appearance of the stimulus to be activated, and many of the motor cells discharge for only particular movements. Continued pro-

Table 15.2 Summary of visual responses.

Structure	Latency (ms)	Droporties				_	
	(113)	F1	oper	ues			6
		1	2	3	+	5	
Motor nuclei							-
Supranuclear	None	-	-	-	-	-	-
NRTP	None	_	-	-	-	N	?
Cerebellum	70	Y	?	Y	N	1	2
Superior cell:	?	?	?	?	?	?	-
Upper Colliculus	;					•7	N
lower	45	Y	N	Y	N	1 V	N
Substantia	55	N	N	N	Ν	I V	N
Caudate nigra	120	Y	N	Y	Ν	Y	;
Thalamua	150	Ŷ	?	Y	Ν	Ŷ	•
LGN		-	-			•7	N
PreGN	30	Ν	Ν	Ν	Ν	Y	;
Pulvin	30	N	N	N	Ν	Ŷ	•
Infu				-			N
Med:	65	v	N	Ν	Y	Y	N
Intral	85	v	v	Y	Ν	Y	N
Corter	100	v	\$,	?	Y	1.
Vi		1	•	•			N
V2	30	v	v	N	Y	Y	>
VIA	40	v	;	N	Y	Y	Y
V4	60	2	;	;	?	?	Ń
IÞI	80	: V	: V	·v	N	Y	1.
72		I	I	•			Y
I ID	90	v	v	v	Ν	Y	Ý
Mer	75	1	2	;	?	?	;
FFF	80	: 2	: >	;	?	?	N
SEF	80	r V	r N	Y	N	Y	;
Prefrom	90	2	2	,	?	?	;
	200	: V	r V	v	N	Y	~
		I	1		-		

Conventions are as in Table 15.1. The properties are as follows: 1) saccade-relation 1) saccade-related enhancement, 2) attention-related enhancement, 2) attention-related enhancement, 3) spatially restricted enhancement, 4) not spatially restricted enhancement, 4) not spatially restricted enhancement, 5) no saccade-related enhancement, 6) visual response varies mith gaze angle. In some structures difference in the second structures of the sec structures different cells may exhibited different properties.

gress in understanding these areas requires confronting a number of issues. For example, in what way are these non-sensory/non-motor cells most appropriately characterized? What transformations occur in the different visuomotor cortical areas? One problem of particular interest which has not received a great deal of attention is the process by which the target for a saccade is selected.

Table 15.3 Summary of saccade-related responses.

Structure	Onset (ms)	Pro	Properties		
		1	2	3	4
Motor puelei		Y	Ν	Y	N
Supranuclear	6	•			
burst	10 - 100	Y	Ν	Ν	Y
Omnipausa	10, > 100	Ŷ	Ν	Ν	Y
tonic	10	Ŷ	Ν	Y	N
NRTP	-	Ŷ	Ν	Y	Ŷ
Cerchell	30	-			
Vermin					
more ci		Y	Ν	Y	Y
Puel intere	7160	v	Ν	Y	Ŷ
floor 1	< 1, + 40	1			
mocculus		v	Ν	Y	Y
Public Street	7113	v	N	Y	Ŷ
Super:	6	1	•		
aperior colliculus			-	-	-
apper	none	v	Y	Ν	Y
Suba	20-200	1 N	Ŷ	?	Y
Canal nigra	20	IN N	Ŷ	?	Y
That nucleus	100-200	18	•		
LCN			-	-	-
LUN	None	-	-	-	-
PreGN	None	-			
Fulvinar	• • • • •	v	Y	Ν	Ŷ
Inf/Med	44, +65	I	-	-	-
	None	-	>	Y	Ŷ
Contralaminar	120	:	·		
Cortex	120		-	-	-
V]	None	-	-	-	-
V3A	None	-	_	-	-
V4	None	-	-		
16[None		_	-	-
7a	None	-	v	Y	?
LIP	120	N	v	Ν	Ŷ
rEF	120 + 40	N	Ŷ	?	?
SEF	140 + 20	N	-	-	-
Prefrontal	None	-			1)
	None		Call	ops.	• /

Conventions as in Table 15.1. The properties are as follows obligatory, i.e. discharges for every saccade including the fast phases of manual discharges for every saccade including for phases of nystagmus, 2) contingent, i.e. discharges only for visually and a contingent, i.e. discharges only a visually guided or other goal-directed saccades made by a motivated motivated monkey, 3) activity varies with eye position, 4) activity does not vary with eye position. In some structures different and vary with eye position. In some structures Also, the ons different cells may exhibit different properties. Also, the onset times of different cells may exhibit different properties. times of different subpopulations of cells are separated by a comma; the comma different subpopulations of cells are separated. comma; positive values indicate postsaccadic onset.

Also, once a target is identified in retinotopic coordinates, where and how is the eye position signal combined to provide a representation of the target in space?

Conclusion

The act of making a saccade is the end product of a number of subsidiary processes. The evidence reviewed suggests that different parts of the brain are responsible for the different processes, but it is not possible at present to state what the precise contribution of each area is. Indeed, the further a region lies from the sensory and motor apparatus of the eye, the more speculative statements about its role become. It seems reasonable to suggest that all of the areas that exhibit visual activity - superior colliculus, substantia nigra, caudate nucleus, pulvinar, central thalamus, visual cortex, inferior parietal lobule and frontal and supplementary eye fields - may be involved in noticing and identifying a target for a saccade. It appears that the superior colliculus acts as more of an event detector and does not analyze the features of the visual stimuli; thus, saccades are elicited in a more rapid and automatic fashion as a result of superior colliculus function. The complexity of the striate and extrastriate visual cortical areas seems to be designed for a more elaborate analysis of the visual world. These areas may operate to discriminate a particular stimulus areas may operate to use manage a particular sumulus among a variety of others based on differences in, for examong a variety of colour or motion. These stages of analyses are also filtered by attention. By the time the visual signal reaches the frontal cortex, any stimulus specificity is lost, but presumably the signal reflects the processing that Prior to making a saccade, fixation of the present target must be released. The areas that appear to be responsible for the decision to release fixation and make a saccade tor the utersion to receive instantiant and make a saccade include the frontal and supplementary eye field, the caudate nucleus and the substantia nigra. It is via this pathway date nucleus and the substantia ingra. At is via this pathway that a signal appears to be generated that releases inhibithat a signal appears to be believated that receases inhibi-tion on the superior colliculus, allowing a saccade to be tion on the superior concentration and while a saccade to be performed. The execution of the saccade begins when the performiced, the execution of the sacrade organs when the omnipause neurones in the brainstem reticular formation omnipause neurones in the oralistent reactuar formation are inhibited, thus releasing their inhibition on the burst neurones which drive the ocular motoneurones. To make an accurate saccade, the retinal coordinates of

Neural Basis of Saccades 425

to make an accurate saccase, the return coordinates of the target must be combined with the position of the eye in the target must be compared when the position of the eye in the orbit. It is not presently clear where and how this is the orbit. It is not presently then where all now this is accomplished. It appears that the motor error, the differaccompliance, it appears that are more error, the differ-ence between where the eye is looking and where it is ence between where are of a rousing and where it is supposed to be looking, is represented at least at the level supposed to be roughts, is represented at reast at the level of the superior colliculus. The source of the retinal error is of the superior concurses. The source of the reunal error is clear; the visual input reviewed above provides this. The clear; the visual input terrested above provides this. The source of the eye position signal may be localized to the source of the eye position subman may be localized to the nucleus prepositus hypoglossi, but proprioceptive infor-

mation should not be overlooked. This eye position signal is widely distributed in the saccade network, having been recorded in the nucleus reticularis tegmenti pontis, cerebellum, central thalamic nuclei, extrastriate area V3A, inferior parietal lobe and supplementary eye fields.

The spatial code of the motor error must be converted into a temporal code that is required to move the eye the desired amount. This conversion appears to be accomplished in the mesencephalic reticular formation, paramedian pontine reticular formation and medullary reticular formation. These sites are responsible for generating the appropriate activity in the ocular motor neurones that results in the desired eye movement.

While the foregoing summary seems to adequately describe the current view of the mechanisms underlying saccadic eye movements, work continues. Undoubtedly our ideas will have to be modified as more data become available for consideration. Nevertheless, for now we must be impressed with the progress that has been made since Laurentius offered his explanation.

Acknowledgements

I would like to thank Drs A. M. Graybiel, N. K. Logothetis, P. H. Schiller and E. J. Tehovnik for reviewing earlier versions of this chapter. Support was provided by the

References

Abplanalp. P. (1970). Some subcortical connections of the visual system in tree shrews and squirrels. Brain Behav. Evol., 3, 155-168. Adamuk, E. (1870). Uber die Innervation der Augenbewegungen. Albano, J. E. and Wurtz, R. H. (1982). Deficits in eye position follow-

ing ablation of monkey superior colliculus, pretectum and posteriormedial thalamus. J. Neurophysiol., 48, 318-337.

Albano, J. E., Mishkin, M., Westbrook, L. E. and Wurtz, R. H. (1982). Visuomotor deficits following ablation of monkey superior

Alexander, G. E., DeLong, M. R. and Strick, P. L. (1986). Parallel Alexander, O. D., Determine, segregated circuits linking basal ganglia

Alley, K., Baker, R. and Simpson, J. I. (1975). Afferents to the vestibulo-cerebellum and the origin of the visual climbing fibers in

Allison, R. S., Hurwitz, L. J., White, J.G. and Wilmot, T. J. (1969). A

Allison, K. S., Hur and Allison, K. S., Hur and Allison, K. S., Hur and S. (1909). A follow-up study of a patient with Balint's Syndrome. Neuropsycho-Andersen, R. A. (1987). Inferior parietal lobule function in spatial

Andersen, K. A. (1907) Anterior protect route function in spatial perception and visuomotor integration. In Handbook of Physiology: vol. 5, The Nervous System. eds. Mountcastle, V. B. et al. pp. 483-518. Bethesda: American Physiological Society. Andersen, R. A. and Mountcastle, V. B. (1983). The influence of the

angle of gaze upon the excitability of the light-sensitive neurons of the posterior parietal cortex. J. Neurosci, 3, 532-548.

Andersen, R. A., Asanuma, C. and Cowan, W. M. (1985a). Callosal and prefrontal associational projecting cell populations in area 7a of the macaque monkey: A study using retrogradely transported fluorescent dyes. 7. Comp. Neurol., 232, 443-455.

Andersen, R. A., Essick, G. K. and Siegel, R. M. (1985b). Encoding of spatial location by posterior parietal neurons. Science, 230, 456-458

Andersen, R. A., Essick, G. K. and Siegel, R. M. (1987). Neurons of area 7 activated by both visual stimuli and oculomotor behavior. Exp. Brain Res., 67, 316-322.

Andersen, R. A., Gnadt, J., Fogassi, L., Bracewell, M., Barash, S., Robertson, G. and Essick, G. (1988). Orbital position effects on saccade responses of area LIP neurons. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr., 14, 11. Andersen, K. V. and Symmes, D. (1969). The superior colliculus and

higher visual functions in the monkey. Brain Res., 13, 37-52. Angaut, P. and Brodal, A. (1967) The projection of the 'vestibulocerebellum' onto the vestibular nuclei in the cat. Arch. Ital. Biol., 105, 441, 179 105, 441-479.

Arikuni, T. and Kubota, K. (1986). The organization of prefrontocaudate projections and their laminar origin in the macaque monkey: A retrograde study using HRP-gel. 7. Comp. Neurol., 244, 492-510 492-510.

Asanuma, C., Andersen, R. A. and Cowan, W. M. (1985). The thal-amic rest lateral amic relations of the caudal inferior parietal lobule and the lateral prefrontal cortex in monkeys: Divergent cortical projections from cell clustere and 241, cell clusters in the medial pulvinar nucleus. J. Comp. Neurol., 241, 357-381 357-381.

Asanuma, C., Thach, W. T., and Jones, E. G. (1983a). Brainstem and spinal projections of the deep cerebellar nuclei in the monkey, with observations on the brainstem projections of the dorsal column nuclci. Brain Res. Rev., 5, 299-322.

Asanuma, C., Thach, W. T. and Jones, E. G. (1983b). Distribution of cerebellar termination cerebellar teminations and their relation to other afferent terminations in the the Brain ations in the thalamic ventral lateral region of the monkey. Brain Res. Rev., 5, 237, 245 Res. Rev., 5, 237-265.

Asanuma, C., Thach, W. T. and Jones, E. G. (1983c). Anatomical evidence for some of the solution of the soluti evidence for segregated focal groupings of efferent cells and their terminal ramiferation terminal ramifications in the cerebellothalamic pathway of the mon-key. Brain Rev. D kcy. Brain Res. Rev., 5, 267-297.

Aschof, J. C. and Cohen, B. (1971). Changes in saccadic eye move-ments produced by Science 1971. ments produced by cerebellar cortical lesions. Exp. Neurol., 32, 123-133.

Astruc, J. (1971). Corticofugal connections of area 8 (frontal eye field) in Macara

field) in Macaca mulatta. Brain Res., 33, 241-256. Avanzini, G., Girotti, F., Caraceni, T. and Spreafico, R. (1979). Oculomotor disorder F., Caraceni, T. and Spreafico, Neurosurg. Oculomotor disorders in Huntington's chorea. J. Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiatry, 42, 591, 500 Psychiatry. 42, 581-589.

Baedeker, C. and Wolf, W. (1987). Influence of saccades on manual reactions - A reaction - A rea reactions - A reaction time and VEP study. Vision Res., 27, 609-619. Baker, R. and Berthoz, A. (1975). Is the prepositus hypoglossi nucleus the source of annut Res., 86. leus the source of another vestibulo-ocular pathway? Brain Res., 86. 121-127.

Baker, R. and Highstein, S. M. (1975). Physiologic identification of interneurons and more an

interneurons and motoneurons in the abducens nucleus. Brain Res. 91, 292-298.

Baker, R., Berthoz, A. and Delgado-Garcia, J. (1977). Monosynaptic excitation of trochlear motoneurons following electrical stimulation of the prepositus hyperation of the prepositus hypoglossi nucleus. Brain Res., 121, 157-161. Baker, R. Gresty M. Baker, R. Gresty, M. and Berthoz, A. (1976). Neuronal activity in the prepositus hypoglossi nucleus. *Brain Res.*, 121, 157–161. prepositus hypoglossi nucleus correlated with vertical and horizon

tal eye movements in the cat. Brain Res., 101, 366-371. Baker, R. Drach, and cliv Baker, R., Precht, W. and Llinas, R. (1972). Mossy and climbing fiber Projections of extraocular muscle afferents to the cerebellum. Res., 38, 440-445 Res., 38, 440-445. Baleydier C. and Mauguiere, F. (1977). Pulvinar-latero posterior afferents to cortical and F. (1977).

afferents to cortical area 7 in monkeys demonstrated by horseradish peroxidase tracing texts. peroxidase tracing technique. Exp. Brain Res., 27, 501-507.

Baleydier, C. and Mauguiere, F. (1980). The duality of the cingulate gyrus in monkey. Neuroanatomical study and functional hypothesis. Brain, 103, 525- 554.

Baleydier, C. and Mauguiere, F. (1985). Anatomical evidence for medial pulvinar connections with the posterior cingulate cortex, the retrosplenial area, and the posterior parahippocampal gyrus in monkeys. J. Comp. Neurol., 232, 219-228.

Baleydier, C. and Mauguiere, F. (1987). Network organization of the Connectivity between parietal area 7, posterior cingulate cortex and medial pulvinar nucleus: A double fluorescent tracer study in mon-

Balint, R. (1909). Scelenlahmung des 'Schauens', optische Ataxie, raumliche (1 raumliche Storung der Aufmerksamkeit. Monatschrift Psychiatrie

Baloh, R. W., Yee, R. D. and Honrubia, V. (1980). Optokinetic nys-tagmin. 7 260-276. Neurol., 25, 51-81. lagmus and parietal lobe lesions. Ann. Neurol., 7, 269-276. Barash, S., Andersen, R., Bracewell, M., Gnadt, J. and Fogassi, L. (1988) S. (1988). Saccade-related activity in area LIP. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr., 14, 202

14, 203. Barbas, H. and Mesulam, M.-M. (1981). Organization of afferent input to and Mesulam, M.-M. (1981). input to subdivisions of area 8 in the rhesus monkey. J. Comp.

Barbas, H. and Mesulam, M.-M. (1985). Cortical afferent input to the Principal Neurol., 200, 407- 431.

Principalis region of the rhesus monkey. Neurosci., 15, 619-637. Barlett, 1, p. H. (1976) Barlett, J. R., Doty, R. W., Lee, B. B. and Sakakura, H. (1976). Influence of saccadic eye movements on geniculostriate excitability in

Batton, R. R., Jayaraman, A., Ruggiero, D. and Carpenter, M. B. (1977). East (1977). Fastigial efferent projections in the monkey: an auto-

radiographic study. J. Comp. Neurol., 174, 281-306. Baynes, K., Holtzman, J. D. and Volpe, B. T. (1986). Components of visual attention visual attention: Alterations in response pattern to visual stimuli

following parietal lobe infarction. Brain, 109, 99-114. Becker, W. and Jurgens, R. (1979). An analysis of the saccadic system

by means of double step stimuli. Vision Res., 19, 976-983. Beckstead P. Beckstead, R. M. Edwards, S. B. and Frankfurter, A. (1981). A com-Parison of the Parison of the intranigral distribution of nigrotectal neurons labelled with horseradic with horseradish peroxidase in the monkey, cat and rat. J. Neurosci., 1, 121-125

Beevor, C. E. and Horsley, V. (1888). A further minute analysis by electric stimute and Horsley, V. (1888). A further minute analysis by

electric stimulation of the so-called motor region of the cortex cere-brin the most. bri in the monkey (Macacus sinicus). Philos. Trans. R. Soc. Lond., 179, 205-256.

Bender, D. B. (1981). Retinotopic organization of macaque pulvinar. J. Neurophysic Bender, D. B. (1981). Retinotopic organization of neurons in the macaque information of the second s

Bender, D. B. (1982). Receptive-held property winar deponder. J. Neurophysiol., 48, 1-17. Vinar deponder. Visual activation of neurons in the primate pul-Bender, D. B. (1983). Visual activation of neurons in the primate pul-primar deponder. Second Res., 279, 258-261. vinar depends on cortex but not colliculus. Brain Res., 279, 258-261. Bender, D. B. and Butter, C. M. (1987). Comparison of the effects of superior collieur. superior colliculus and pulvinar lesions on visual search and tachisto-scopic pattern 1:

scopic pattern discrimination in monkeys. *Exp. Brain Res.*, 69, 140-154.

Bender, D. B. and Davidson, R. M. (1986). Global visual processing in the monkey survey of the monkey start and th

Bender, M. B. (1980). Brain control of conjugate horizontal and verti-cal eye movements. Brain control of conjugate horizontal and corre-laye movements. the monkey superior colliculus. Brain Res., 381, 372-375. Bender, M. D. B. and Davidson, R. M. (1986). Global visit and the superior colliculus. Brain Res., 381, 372-375. cal cyc movements. A survey of the structural and functional corre-lates. Brain 103 A survey of the structural and functional corre-

Bender, M. B., Pasik, T. and Pasik, P. (1957) Effect of collicular lesions log certain certain T. and Pasik, P. (1957) Effect of collicular lesions to the certain certain the upon certain ocular functions in monkeys. Tr. Am. Neurol. A, 82, 19-24.

Benevento, L. A. and Davis, B. (1977). Topographical projections of Appendix and Davis, B. (1977). Topographical projections of the prestriate and the second secon the prestriate cortex to the pulvinar nuclei in the macaque monkey: An autoradiographical projections Beneric 30, 405–424. An autoradiographic study. Exp. Brain Res., 30, 405-424. Benevento, I of the superior colliculus in the rhesus monkey (Macaca mulatia). J. Comp. Neurol

J. Comp. Neurol., 160, 339-362.

Benevento, L. A. and Miller, J. (1981). Visual responses of single neurons in the caudal lateral pulvinar of the macaque monkey. J. Neuro-

Benevento, L. A. and Rezak, M. (1975). Extrageniculate projections to layers VI and I of the striate cortex (area 17) in the rhesus monkey.

(Macaca mulatta). Brain Res., 96, 51-55. Benevento, L. A. and Rezak, M. (1976). The cortical projections of the inferior pulvinar and adjacent lateral pulvinar in the rhesus monkey (Macaca mulatta): An autoradiographic study. Brain Res., 108, 1-24. Benevento, L. A. and Standage, G. P. (1983). The organization of projections of the retinorecipient and nonretinorecipient nuclei of projections of the retinorceiptent and non-current nuclei of the pretectal complex and layers of the superior colliculus to the lateral pulvinar and medial pulvinar in the macaque monkey. J.

Comp. IVeurol., 211, 307-330. Benevento, L. A., Rezak, M. and Santos-Anderson, R. (1977). An autoradiographic study of the projections of the pretectum in the autoraciographic study of the projections of the prefectum in the rhesus monkey (Macaca mulatta): Evidence for sensorimotor links to

the thalamus and oculomotor nuclei. Brain Res., 127, 197-218. the than the second oction of the frontal lobes. Brain, 18, 497-Bianchi, L. (1895). The functions of the frontal lobes. Brain, 18, 497-

522. Bizzi, E. (1966). Discharge patterns of single geniculate neurons dur-DIZZI, E. (1700). Discuss & Patterns of surger geneticate neurons dur-ing the rapid eye movements of sleep. J. Neurophysiol., 29, 1087-

1095. Bizzi, E. (1968). Discharge of frontal eye field neurons during saccadic bizzi, E. (1900). Discharge of noncarejencia neurons auring saccadic and following eye movements in unanesthetized monkeys. *Exp.*

Brain Kes., 0, 09-00. Bizzi, E. (1974). The coordination of eye-head movement. Scientific

American, 231, 100-100. Bizzi, E. and Schiller, P. H. (1970). Single unit activity in the frontal bizzi, E. and Schurer, E. H. (1979). Single unit activity in the frontal cyc fields of unanesthetized monkeys during eye and head move-

ment. *Exp. Brain* Aris, 19, 191-190. Blum, B. (1985). Enhancement of visual responses of area 7 neurons by Blum, B. (1985). Ennancement of visual responses of area 7 neurons by electrical pre-conditioning stimulation of LP-pulvinar nuclei in the

monkey. *Exp. Brain Kes.*, 53, 434–440. Blum, B., Kulikowski, J. J., Carden, D. and Harwood, D. (1982). Eye Blum, B., Nuirkowski, J. J., Varueri, D. and Farwood, D. (1982). Eye movements induced by electrical stimulation of the frontal eye fields movements induced by electrical stimulation of the trontal eye fields of marmosets and squirrel monkeys. Brain Behav. Evol., 21, 34-41. of marmosets and squirrei monkeys. *Brain Behav. Evol.*, 21, 34–41. Boch, R. (1986). Behavioral modulation of neuronal activity in mon-Boch, K. (1980). Denavioral modulation of neuronal activity in mon-key striate cortex: Excitation in the absence of active central fixation.

Exp. Brain Res., 64, 010-014. Boch, R. and Fischer, B. (1983). Saccadic reaction times and ac-Boch, R. and Fischer, B. (1983). Parallel observations in a service of the analysis context. Boch, R. and Fischer, D. (1903). Saccauic reaction times and ac-tivation of the prelunate cortex: Parallel observations in trained

rhesus monkeys. *Exp. Drain Res.*, 30, 201-210. Boch, R. and Fischer, B. (1986). Further observations on the occur-Boch, K. and Fischer, D. (1909). Further observations on the occur-rence of express-saccades in the monkey. *Exp. Brain Res.*, 63, 487-

494. Boch, R. and Goldberg, M. E. (1989). Participation of prefrontal

Boch, R. and Coldberg, IVI. E. (1707). rarticipation of prefrontal neurons in the preparation of visually guided eye movements in the rhesus monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 01, 1004-1084. Boch, R., Fischer, B. and Ramsperger, E. (1984). Express-saccades of neurons in the preparation of visually guided eye rhesus monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 61, 1064–1084.

Boch, R., Fischer, D. and Kallspeißer, E. (1707). Express-saccades of the monkey: Reaction times versus intensity, size, duration, and the monkey: *Reaction targets Evo. Brain Rev.* 55 (22), 223 the monkey: Reaction unics versus intensity, size, durat. eccentricity of their targets. Exp. Brain Res., 55, 223–231. eccentricity of their targets. *Exp. prain Res.*, 55, 223–231. Bock, O. (1986). Contribution of retinal versus extraretinal signals Bock, O. (1986). Contribution of retinal versus extraretinal signals towards visual localization in goal-directed movements. *Exp. Brain*

Res., 64, 476-482. Bock, O. (1987). Coordination of arm and eye movements in tracking Bock, O. (1987). moving targets. Behav. Brain Res. 24, 02-100 Bock, O. (1987). Coordination of arm and eye movements in trac. of sinusoidally moving targets. Behav. Brain Res., 24, 93-100. of sinusoidally moving targets. Behav. Brain Res., 24, 93-100. Bogousslavsky, J. and Meienberg, O. (1987). Eye-movement disor-Bogousslavsky, J. and cerebellar stroke. Arch. Neurol. 44 Bogousslavsky, J. and Meienberg, U. (1987). Eye-movement disor-ders in brainstem and cerebellar stroke. Arch. Neurol., 44, 141–148. ders in brainstem and cerebellar stroke. Arch. Neurol., 44, 141–148. Bos, J. and Benevento, L. A. (1975). Projections of the medial pul-Bos, J. and benevento, and frontal eve fields in the rhoeur Bos, J. and Benevento, L. A. (19/5). Projections of the medial pul-vinar to orbital cortex and frontal eye fields in the rhesus monkey

(Macaca mulatta). Exp. Neurol., 49, 487-496. (Macaca mulatta). Exp. Neurol., 49, 487-496. Bowen, F. P. (1969). Visuomotor deficits produced by cryogenic Bowen, F. P. (1969). Neuropsychologia, 7, 59-65. lesions of the caudate. *Neuropsychologua*, 7, 59-65. lesions of C. and Porter, R. (1979). Supplementary motor area in the Brinkman, C. aktivity of neurons during performance of a learned Brinkman, C. and Porter, K. (1919). Supplementary motor area in the monkey: Activity of neurons during performance of a learned motor monkey: Neurophysiol., 42, 681–709.

monkcy: recurity of neurons aurin, task. J. Neurophysiol., 42, 681–709.

Brodal, A. (1952). Experimental demonstration of cerebellar connections from the peri-hypoglossal nuclei (nucleus intercalatus, nucleus praepositus hypoglossi and nucleus of Roller) in the cat. J. Anat., 86, 110-128

Brodal, P. (1978). The corticopontine projection in the rhesus monkey. Origin and principles of organization. Brain, 101, 251-283.

Brodal, P. (1979). The pontocerebellar projection in the rhesus monkey: An experimental study with retrograde axonal transport of horseradish peroxidase. Neurosci., 4, 193-208.

Brooks, B. A., Fuchs, A. F. and Finocchio, D. (1986). Saccadic eye movement deficits in the MPTP monkey model of Parkinson's dis-

Bruce, C. J. and Borden, J. A. (1986). The primate frontal eye fields are necessary for predictive saccadic tracking. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr.,

Bruce, C. J. and Goldberg, M. E. (1985). Primate frontal eye fields. I. Single neurons discharging before saccades. J. Neurophysiol., 53,

Bruce, C. J., Desimone, R. and Gross, C. G. (1982). Visual properties of neurons in a polysensory area in superior temporal sulcus of the macaque. J. Neurophysiol., 46, 369-384.

Bruce, C. J., Goldberg, M. E., Bushnell, C. and Stanton, G. B. (1985). Primate frontal eye fields. II. Physiological and anatomical correlates of electrically evoked eye movements. J. Neurophysiol.,

Burton, H. and Jones, E. G. (1976). The posterior thalamic region and its cortical projection in New World and Old World monkeys.

Bushnell, M. C., Goldberg, M. E. and Robinson, D. L. (1981). Behavioral enhancement of visual responses in monkey cerebral cortex. I. Modulation in posterior parietal cortex related to selective visual

attention. J. Neurophysiol., 46, 755-772. Buttner, U. and Fuchs, A. F. (1973). Influence of saccadic eye move-

ments on unit activity in simian lateral geniculate and pregeniculate nuclei. J. Neurophysiol., 36, 127-141.

Buttner, U., Hepp, K. and Henn, V. (1977). Neurons in the rostral mesencephalic and paramedian pontine reticular formation generating fast eye movements. In Control of Gaze by Brain Stem Neurons, eds: Baker, R. and Berthoz, A., New York: Elsevier/North-Holland. Buttner-Ennever, J. A. (1989). Neuroanatomy of the Oculomotor

Buttner-Ennever, J. A. and Buttner, U. (1978). A cell group associated with vertical eye movements in the rostral mesencephalic reticular formation of the monkey. Brain Res., 151, 31-47. Buttner-Ennever, J. A. and Henn, V. (1976). An autoradiographic

study of the pathways from the pontine reticular formation involved in horizontal eye movements. Brain Res., 108, 155-164.

Buttner-Ennever, J. A., Cohen, B., Pause, M. and Fries, W. (1988). Raphe nucleus of the pons containing omnipause neurons of the oculomotor system in the monkey and its homologue in man. J.

Campbell, F. W. and Wurtz, R. H. (1978). Saccadic omission: why do we not see a grey-out during a saccadic eye movement. Vision Res.,

Campos-Ortega, J. A. and Hayhow, W. R. (1972). On the organization of the visual cortical projection to the pulvinar in Macaca mulatta. Brain Behav. Evol., 6, 394-423.

Campos-Ortega, J. A., Hayhow, W. R. and Cluver, P. F. deV. (1970). A note on the problem of retinal projections to the inferior pulvinar nucleus of primates. Brain Res., 22, 126-130. Cannon, S. C. and Robinson, D. A. (1987). Loss of the neural integra-

tor of the oculomotor system from brain stem lesions in monkey.

Carmichael, E. A., Dix, M. R. and Hallpike, C. S. (1954). Lesions of

the cerebral hemispheres and their effects upon optokinetic and ca-

Carpenter, M. B. (1981). Anatomy of the corpus striatum and brain stem integrating system. In Handbook of Physiology - The Nervous System II. eds Brookhart, J. M. and Mountcastle, V. B. Washington: American Physiological Society.

Carpenter, M. B. and Strominger, N. L. (1964). Cerebellooculomotor fibers in the rhesus monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 123, 211-230.

Carpenter, M. B., Harbison, J. W. and Peter, P. (1970). Accessory oculomotor nuclei in the monkey: Projections and effects of discrete lesions. J. Comp. Neurol., 140, 131-154.

Carpenter, M. B., Nakano, K. and Kim, R. (1976). Nigrothalamic projections in the monkey demonstrated by autoradiographic techniques. J. Comp. Neurol., 165, 401-415.

Carpenter, R. H. S. (1988). Movements of the Eyes. London: Pion

Chaco, J. (1971). Impairment of function of the extraocular muscles in Parkinson's disease. Ophthalmol., 162, 343-347.

Chalupa, L. M. (1977). A review of cat and monkey studies implicating the pulvinar in visual function. Behav. Biol., 20, 149-167. Chalupa, L. M., Coyle, R. S. and Lindsley, D.B. (1976). Effect of pulyingrelation

pulvinar lesions on visual pattern discrimination in monkeys. J. Neurophysiol., 39, 354- 369. Chavis, D. A. and Pandya, D. N. (1976). Further observations on corticofrontal

corticofrontal connections in the rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 117, 369-386

Chedru, F., Leblanc, M. and Lhermitte, F. (1973). Visual searching in normal and brain-damaged subjects (contribution to the study of unilatoral income unilateral inattention). Cortex, 9, 94-111.

Cheron, G., Gillis, P. and Godauz, E. (1986a). Lesions in the cat prepositive control of the physiol. prepositus complex: Effects on the optokinetic system. J. Physiol. (Lond.), 372, 95-111.

Cheron, G., Godaux, E., Laune, J. M. and Van Derkelen, B. (1986b). Lesions in the Lesions in the cat prepositus: Effects on the vestibulo-ocular reflex and saccades. J. Physiol. (Lond.), 372, 75-94.

Chow, K. L. (1950). A retrograde cell degeneration study of the cor-tical projection field of the correct of t tical projection field of the pulvinar in the monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 93, 313-340

Chow, K. L. (1954). Lack of behavioral effects following destruction of some theleof some thalamic association nuclei in monkey. Arch. Neurol. Psychiatry 71, 762, 777 Psychiatry, 71, 762-771.

Clark, G. and Lashley, K. S. (1947). Visual disturbances following frontal ablationation of the statement of frontal ablations in the monkey. Anat. Rec., 97, 326.

Cogan, D. G. (1965). Ophthalmic manifestations of bilateral non-occipital corebrations. occipital cerebral lesions. Br. J. Ophthalmol., 49, 281-297.

Cogan, D. G. and Adams, R. D. (1953). A type of paralysis of conju-gate gaze (ocular model). (1953). A type of paralysis of 434gate gaze (ocular motor apraxia). A type of paralysis of 434-442.

Cohen, B. and Henn, V. (1972). The origin of quick phases of nystag-mus in the horizont V. (1972). The origin of quick phases of nystagmus in the horizontal plane. In Cerebral control of eye movements and motion percenti and motion perception, eds. Dichgans, J. and Bizzi, E. Bibl. Oph-thalmol., 82, 36-55 thalmol., 82, 36-55.

Cohen, B. and Komatsuzaki, A. (1972). Eye movements induced by stimulation of the stimulation of the pontine reticular formation: Evidence for integra-tion in oculometer and the store for integration in oculomotor pathways. Exp. Neurol., 36, 101-117.

Cohen, B., Goto, K., Shanzer, S. and Weiss, A. H. (1965). Eye move-ments induced bursts ments induced by electrical stimulation of the cerebellum in the alert cat. Exp. Neural 13, 145 cat. Exp. Neurol., 13, 145-162.

Colby, C. L. and Miller, E. K. (1986). Eye movement related re-sponses of neuronal related rear area of sponses of neurons in superior temporal polysensory area of macaque. Sor Neuron macaque. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr., 12, 1184.

Collin, N. G. and Cowey, A. (1980). The effect of ablation of frontal eye fields and supereye fields and superior colliculi on visual stability and movement discrimination in the discrimination in rhesus monkeys. Exp. Brain Res., 40, 251-260. Collin, N. G. Cower, A. Collin, N. G., Cowey, A., Latto, R. and Marzi, C. (1982). The role of frontal eve-fields and nonfrontal eye-fields and superior colliculi in visual search and non-visual search in the superior colliculi in visual search and nonvisual search in rhesus monkeys. Behav. Brain Res., 4, 177-193.

Cooper, I. S., Amin, I., Chandra, R. and Waltz, J. M. (1974). Clinical physiology of motor contributions of the pulvinar in man: A study of cryopulvinectomy. In The Pulvinar LP Complex. eds. Cooper, I. S., Riklan, M. and Rakic, P. pp. 200-253. Springfield: Charles C. Thomas

Cooper, I. S., Riklan, M. and Rakic, P. The Pulvinar-LP Complex. Springfield: Charles C. Thomas.

Corin, M. S., Elizan, T. S. and Bender, M.B. (1972). Oculomotor function in patients with Parkinson's disease. J. Neurol. Sci, 15, 251 261 251-265.

Crandall, W. F. and Keller, E. L. (1985). Visual and oculomotor signals in nucleus reticularis tegmenti pontis in alert monkey.

J. Neurophysiol., 54, 1326-1345. searchlight hypothesis. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 81, 4586-4590.

Critchley, M. (1953). The Parietal Lobes. New York: Hafner. Crosby, E. C., Yoss, R. E. and Henderson, J.W. (1952). The mammalian midbrain and isthmus regions. Part II. The fiber connec-tions to the fiber connections to the fiber connection of the fiber connection field and tions. D. The pattern for eye movements in the frontal eye field and the direct the discharge of specific portions of this field to and through mid-brain low-to-

brain levels. 7. Comp. Neurol., 97, 357-381. Crowne, D. P. (1983). The frontal eye field and attention. Psych. Bull 02 2020

Bull., 93, 232-260. Crowne, D. P., Yeo, C. H. and Russell, I.S. (1981). The effects of Unilatorate unilateral frontal eye field lesions in the monkey: Visual-motor guid-ance and ance and avoidance behaviour. Behav. Brain Res., 2, 165-187. Curcio, C. A. and Harting, J. K. (1978). Organization of pulvinar afference. afferents to area 18 in the squirrel monkey: Evidence for stripes.

Brain Res., 143, 155-161.

Curthoys, I. S., Markham, C. and Furuya, N. (1984). Direct projec-tion of protion of pause neurons to nystagmus-related excitatory burst neurons in the case in the cat pontine reticular formation. Exp. Neurol., 83, 414-422. Cynader, M. and Berman, N. (1972). Receptive-field organization of monkey and Berman, N. (1972). Receptive-field organization of monkey superior colliculus. J. Neurophysiol., 35, 187-201. Damasin A. B. Statistical Science (1980). Neglect

Damasio, A. R., Damasio, H. and Chui, H. C. (1980). Neglect follow-ing damasio, A. R., Damasio, H. and Chui, H. C. (1980). Neglect following damage to frontal lobe or basal ganglia. Neuropsychologia, 18, 123-132

Davis, W. J. and Kovac, M. P. (1985). The command neuron and the organization organization of movement. In *The Motor System in Neurobiology*. eds. Evares D. S. New eds. Evarts, E. V., Wise, S. P. and Bousfield, D. pp. 73-80. New York: Elsouise

Decke, L. and Kornhuber, H. H. (1978). An electrical sign of partici-pation of the Pation of the mesial 'supplementary' motor cortex in human volun-tary finger me

Deeke, L., Kornhuber, H. H. Lang, W., Lang, M. and Schreiber, H. (1985). Timin (1985). Timing function of the frontal cortex in sequential motor and learning function of the frontal cortex in sequential motor

DeJong, J. D. and Melvill Jones, G. (1971). Akinesia, hypokinesia and bradyline of Melvill Jones, G. (1971). and bradykinesia in the oculomotor system of patients with Parkin-son's disease

DeLong, M. R. and Georgopoulos, A. P. (1981). Motor functions of the basal papel. the basal ganglia. In Handbook of Physiology, section 1: The Nervous System, vol. 2 System. vol. 2, part 2. ed. Brooks, V. B. pp. 1017-1061. Bethesda.

Deng, S.-Y., Goldberg, M.E., Segraves, M.A., Ungerleider, L.G. and Mishkin Mishkin M.E., Segraves, M.A., Ungerleider, I.G. and Mishkin, M. (1986). The effect of unilateral ablation of the frontal even fail frontal eye fields on saccadic performance in the monkey. In Adaptive Process

Adaptive Processes in Visual and Oculomotor Systems. eds. Keller, Denny-Brown, D. (1962). The midbrain and motor integration. Proc. R. Soc. Med. 55 (1962). The midbrain and motor integration.

De Vito, J. L. (1962). The midbrain and more study of pariors and horseradish peroxidase-autoradiographic Res. Caimiri sciureus. Exp. Brain study of parieto-pulvinar connections in Saimiri sciureus. Exp. Brain De V: 32, 581-500 De Vito, J. L. and Simmons, D. M. (1976). Some connections of the Posterior that

Posterior thalamus in monkey. Exp. Neurol., 51, 347-362.

1-3. Ferrier, D. and Turner, W. A. (1901). Experimental lesion of the corpora quadrigemina in monkeys. Brain, 24, 27-46. corpora quadrigemina in monkeys. *orain*, 24, 27-40. Ferrier, D. and Yeo, G. F. (1884). A record of experiments on the Ferrier, D. and reo, G. F. (1007). A record of experiments on the effects of lesion of different regions of the cerebral hemispheres. Phil. Trans. R. Soc. Lond., 173, 479-304. Finlay, B. L., Schiller, P. H. and Volman, S. F. (1976). Quantitative

Di Chiara, G., Morelli, M., Porceddu, M. L. and Del Fiacco, M. (1980). Effect of discrete kainic acid-induced lesions of corpus caudatus and globus pallidus on glutamic acid decarboxylase of rate

substantia nigra. Brain Res., 189, 193-208. Distal, H. and Fries, W. (1982). Contralateral cortical projections to the superior colliculus in the macaque monkey. Exp. Brain Res., 48,

Divac, I., LaVail, J. H. Rakic, P. and Winston, K. R. (1977). Heterogeneous afferents to the inferior parietal lobule of the rhesus monkey revealed by the retrograde transport method. Brain Res., 123, 197-

Dodge, R. (1903). Five types of eye movement in the horizontal meri-

dan plane of the field of regard. Am. J. Physiol., 8, 307-329. Dow, R.S. (1935). The relation of the paraflocculus to movements of

Duffy, F. H. and Burchfield, J. L. (1975). Eye movement-related the eyes. Am. J. Physiol., 113, 296-298.

inhibition of primate visual neurons. Brain Res., 89, 121-132. Eaton, R. C. and DiDomenico, R. (1985). Command and the neural causation of behavior: A theoretical analysis of the necessity and

sufficiency paradigm. Brain Behav. Evol., 27, 132-164. Eckmiller, R. (1987). Neural control of pursuit eye movements.

Physiol. Kev., 01, 191-051. Edwards, S. B., Rosenquist, A. C. and Palmer, L. A. (1974). An Edwards, J. B., Rosenquist, A. C. and Fanner, L. A. (1974). An autoradiographic study of the ventral lateral geniculate projections

In the cat. *Drain* Accs., 12, 202-201. Evarts, E. V. (1968). A technique for recording activity of subcortical Evarts, E. v. (1900). A recurring to recording activity of subcortical neurons in moving animals. J. Electroenceph. Clin. Neurophysiol., 24,

83. Evarts, E. V., Shinoda, Y. and Wise, S. P. (1984). Neurophysiological

Approaches to Higher Brain Function. New York: Wiley. Approaches to Higher or an Fanction, INEW TOPK: Wiley. Faugier-Grimaud, S. and Ventre, J. (1989). Anatomic connections of raugier-Orinauu, O. and Feitur, J. (1707). Anatomic connections of inferior parietal cortex (area 7) with subcortical structures related to vestibulo-ocular function in a monkey (Macaca fascicularis).

J. Comp. Neurol., 200, 1-14. Feency, D. M. and Wier, C. S. (1979). Sensory neglect after lesions of reency, D. IVI. and WICI, C. S. (1977). Scisory regret arter resions of substantia nigra or lateral hypothalamus: Differential severity and

substantia nigra or lateral hypothalamus: Diffe recovery of function. Brain Res., 178, 329–346. recovery of function. Drain Acs., 170, 327-340. Feger, J. and Crossman, A. R. (1984). Identification of different subpopulations of neostriatal neurones projecting to globus pallidus or populations of neosciatal neurones projecting to groous pailidus or substantia nigra in the monkey: A retrograde fluorescence double-

labelling study. Incurosci. Lett., 47, 1-12 Feger, J. and Ohye, C. (1975). The unitary activity of the substantia Feger, J. and Unye, C. (1973). The unitary activity of the substantia nigra following stimulation of the striatum in the awake monkey.

Brain Res., 89, 155-159. Feldman, M. and Cohen, B. (1968). Electrical activity in the lateral Feldman, 1/1, and Conen, D. (1900). Electrical activity in the lateral geniculate body of the alert monkey associated with eye movements.

J. Neurophysiol., 31, 453-400. Ferrier, D. (1875). Experiments on the brain of monkeys. Proc. Roy.

Soc., 23, 409-430. Ferrier, D. (1876). Functions of the Brain. New York: Putman. Ferrier, D. (18/0). Functions of the Brain. New York: Putman. Ferrier, D. and Turner, W. A. (1897). An experimental research upon Ferrier, D. and Firent and efferent tracts. Proc. R. Sec. Lond. Ferrier, D. and Turner, W. A. (1077). All experimental research upon cerebrocortical afferent and efferent tracts. *Proc. R. Soc. Lond.*, 62,

Finlay, B. L., Schuler, F. Fl. and Volutali, S. F. (1970). Quantitative studies of single-cell properties in monkey striate cortex. IV.

Corticotectal cells. J. Neurophysiol., 39, 1552–1361. Fischer, B. and Boch, R. (1981). Enhanced activation of neurons in Fischer, B. and Boch, R. visually guided saccades of trained in studies of single-cell properties in monkey stria Corticotectal cells. J. Neurophysiol., 39, 1352–1361. Fischer, B. and Bocn, R. (1901). Ennanced activation of neurons in prelunate cortex before visually guided saccades of trained rhesus prelunate first Regin Res. 44, 129–137.

monkeys, *Exp. Brain Res.*, 44, 127-137. Fischer, B. and Boch, R. (1983). Saccadic eye movements after ex-Fischer, B. and Bocn, K. (1903). Saccaute eye movements after ex-tremely short reaction times in the monkey. *Brain Res.*, 206, 21–26.

Fischer, B. and Boch, R. (1985). Peripheral attention versus central fixation: Modulation of the visual activity of prelunate cortical cells of the rhesus monkey. Exp. Brain Res., 345, 111-123. Fischer, B. and Ramsperger, E. (1986). Human express saccades:

Effects of randomization and daily practice. Exp. Brain Res., 64,

Fischer, B. and Rogal, L. (1986). Eye-hand-coordination in man: A reaction time study. Biol. Cybern., 55, 253-261.

Fisher, R. S., Buchwald, N. A., Hull, C. D. and Levine, M. S. (1986). The GABAergic striatonigral neurons of the cat: Demonstration by double peroxidase labeling. Brain Res., 398, 148-156.

Fisk, J. D. and Goodale, M. A. (1985). The organization of eye and limb movements during unrestricted reaching to targets in contra-

lateral and ipsilateral visual space. Exp. Brain Res., 60, 159-178. Fleming, J. F. R. and Crosby, E. C. (1955). The parietal lobe as an additional motor area. J. Comp. Neurol., 103, 485-512.

Fletcher, W. A. and Sharpe, J. A. (1986). Saccadic eye movement dysfunction in Alzheimer's disease. Ann. Neurol., 20, 464-471.

Foerster, O. (1931). The cerebral cortex in man. Lancet, ii, 309-312. Fonnum, F., Gottesfeld, Z. and Grofova, I. (1978). Distribution of glutamate decarboxylase, choline acetyltransferase and aromatic amino acid decarboxylase in the basal ganglia of normal and operated rats. Evidence for striatopallidal, striatopeduncular and striatonigral GABAergic fibres. Brain Res., 143, 125-138. Fox, P. T., Fox, J. M., Raichle, M. E. and Burde, R. M. (1985). The

role of cerebral cortex in the generation of voluntary saccades: A positron emission tomographic study. J. Neurophysiol., 54, 348-369. Frankfurter, A., Weber, J. T., Royce, G. J., Strominger, J. L. and Harting, J. K. (1976). An autoradiographic analysis of the tectoolivary projection in primates. Brain Res., 118, 245-257. Fries, W. (1984). Cortical projections to the superior colliculus in the

macaque monkey: A retrograde study using horseradish peroxidase. J. Comp. Iveurol., 230, 53-10. Fritsch, G. and Hitzig, E. (1870). Uber die elektrische Erregbarkeit

des Grosshirns. Arch. Anat., Physiol. Wiss. Med., 37, 300-332. Ges Grossumus, Arte, Amaria, C. B. S. (1985). A brain stem generator for

Fuchs, A. F. and Kaneko, G. R. S. (1995). A share stem generator for saccadic cyc movements. In The Motor System in Neurobiology. cd. Saccadic eye movements. In Ane motor System in Iveurooiology. ca. Evarts, E. V., Wise, S. P. and Bousfield, D. pp. 126-132. New York: Elsevier. Fuchs, A. F. and Kornhuber, H. H. (1969). Extraocular muscle

afferents to the cerebellum of the cat. J. Physiol. (Lond.), 200, 713-122. Fuchs, A. F. and Luschei, E. S. (1970). Firing patterns of abducens Fucns, A. F. and Eusener, E. S. (1999), a mills patterns of abducens neurons of alert monkeys in relationship to horizontal eye move-

Fuchs, A. F., Kaneko, C. R. S. and Scudder, C. A. (1985). Brainstem control of saccadic eye movements. Ann. Rev. Neurosci., 8, 307-337.

control of saccadic eye movements. Ann. Nev. Iveurosci., 8, 307-337. Fujikado, T. and Noda, H. (1987). Saccadic eye movements evoked Fujikado, 1. and 1904, 1. (1997). Gateballe type movements evoked by microstimulation of lobule VII of the cerebellar vermis of macaque monkeys. J. Physiol. (Lond.), 394, 573-594.

Funahashi, S., Bruce, C. J. and Goldman-Rakic, P. S. (1989). Mnemonic coding of visual space in the monkey's dorsolateral pre-

Fuster, J. M. (1980). The Prefrontal Cortex: Anatomy, Physiology and Fuster, J. W. (1760). And Personal College Contract Contrology, Physiology Neuropsychology of the Frontal Lobes. New York: Raven Press.

Neuropsychology of the Frontier Loves, frew Fork: Kaven Press. Galletti, C. and Battaglini, P. P. (1989). Gaze-dependent visual neur-Galletti, C. and Dattaguni, C. (1907). Gale-dependent visual neur-ons in area V3A of monkey prestriate cortex. J. Neurosci. 9, 1112-

1125. Galletti, C., Maioli, M. G., Squatitro, S. and Battaglini, P. F. (1982).

Galletti, C., Maion, M. G., Symmetry, S. and Dattagini, P. F. (1982). Corticopontine projections from the visual area of the superior conticopontine projections from the riska area of the superior temporal sulcus in the macaque monkey. Arch. Ital. Biol, 120, 411-416. Garey, L. J., Jones, E. G. and Powell, T. P. S. (1968). Inter-

Garey, L. J., Jones, L. G. and extrastriate cortex with the primary relay relationships of striate and extrastriate cortex with the primary relay sites of the visual pathway. J. Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiatry, 31,

Gattass, R., Oswaldo-Cruz, E. and Sousa, A. P. B. (1978). Visuotopic organization of the Cebus pulvinar: A double representation of the contralateral hemifield. Brain Res, 152, 1-16.

Gattass, R., Oswaldo-Cruz, E. and Sousa, A. P. B. (1979). Visual receptive fields of units in the pulvinar of Cebus monkey. Brain Res., 160, 413-430.

Gielen, C. C. A. M., van den Heuvel, P. J. M. and van Gisbergen, J. A. M. (1984). Coordination of fast eye and arm movements in a tracking task. Exp. Brain Res. 56: 154-161.

Glickstein, M., Cohen, J. L., Dixon, B., Gibson, A., Hollins, M., Labossiere, E. and Robinson, F. (1980). Corticopontine visual projections in macaque monkeys. J. Comp. Neurol., 190, 209-229. Glickstein, M., May, J. and Mercer, B. (1985). Cortico-pontine projection in the macaque: The distribution of labelled cortical cells after large injections of horseradish peroxidase in the pontine nuc-

lei. J. Comp. Neurol., 235, 343-359.

Gnadt, J. W. and Andersen, R. A. (1988). Memory related motor planning activity in posterior parietal cortex of macaque. Exp. Brain Res. 70, 216, 220 Res., 70, 216-220.

Godschalk, M. and Lemon, R. N. (1983). Involvement of monkey premotor cortex in the preparation of arm movements. Exp. Brain Res. Suppl. 7 Res. Suppl., 7, 114-119.

Godwin-Austen, R. B. (1965). A case of visual disorientation. J. Neurol Neuron N.

Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiatry, 28, 453-458. Goldberg, G. (1985). Supplementary motor area structure and func-tion: Review. 416

tion: Review and hypotheses. Behav. Brain Sci., 8, 567-616. Goldberg, M. E. and Bushnell, M. C. (1981). Behavioral enhance-ment of viewel ment of visual responses in monkey cerebral cortex. II. Modulation in frontal eve field in frontal eye fields specifically related to saccades. J. Neurophysiol., 46, 773-787 46, 773-787.

Goldberg, M. E. and Wurtz, R. H. (1972a). Activity of superior colliculus in both colliculus in behaving monkey. I. Visual receptive fields of single

neurons. J. Neurophysiol., 35, 542-559. Goldberg, M. E. and Wurtz, R. H. (1972b). Activity of superior colliculus in balance colliculus in behaving monkey. II. Effect of attention on neuronal responses. 7. Name of the second second

responses. J. Neurophysiol., 35, 560-574. Goldberg, M. E., Bushnell, M. C. and Bruce, C. J. (1986). The effect of attentive fivation

of attentive fixation on eye movements evoked by electrical stimula-tion of the frontel are fixed by electrical stimula-Goldman, P. S. and Nauta, W. J. H. (1976). Autoradiographic demonstration of a particular with the second state of the second

demonstration of a projection from prefrontal association cortex to the superior colliculus in the sup the superior colliculus in the rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 116, 145-149.

Goldman-Rakic, P. S. (1982). Cytoarchitectonic heterogeneity of the primate neostriature. (1982). Cytoarchitectonic heterogeneity cellular primate neostriatum: Subdivision into island and matrix cellular compartments. 7 Compartments of Compartments

Goldman-Rakic, P. S. (1987). Circuitry of primate prefrontal cortex and regulation of behaviored and the prefrontal cortex of primate prefrontal cortex. and regulation of behaviour by representational memory. B. Di Mandel Contractional Memory and State of Physiology and State of the North State of book of Physiology: vol. 5, The Nervous System. eds. Mountcastle, B., Plum, F. and C. B., Plum, F. and Geiger. pp. 373-417 Bethesda: American physiology.

Goldman-Rakic, P.S. and Porrino, L.J. (1985). The primate medio-dorsal (MD) nucleus and

dorsal (MD) nucleus and its projection to the frontal lobe. J. Comp. Neurol., 242, 535-560 Gonzalo-Ruiz, A. and Leichnetz, G. R. (1987). Collateralization of cerebellar efferent projection of R. (1987). Collateralization of a construction of the constructio

cerebellar efferent projections to the paraoculomotor region, super-for colliculus and medici ior colliculus and medial pontine reticular formation in the rat: fluorescent double-label Gonzalo-Ruiz, A., Leichnetz, G. R. and Smith, D. J. (1988). Origin medial projection of cerebellar projections to the region of the oculomotor complex, medial pontine regions to the region of the oculomotor complex, World medial pontine reticular formation and superior colliculus in new world monkeys: A reasonable formation and superior colliculus study. J. world monkeys: A retrograde horseradish peroxidase study. Jraham Neurol., 268 500 500

Graham, J. (1977). An autoradiographic study of the efferent connections of the superior and the superior an Comp. Neurol., 268, 508-526. tions of the superior colliculus in the cat. J. Comp. Neurol., 173, 629-654. Graham, J. (1982). Some topographical connections of the striate cortex with subcortical structures in Macaca fascicularis. Exp. Brain Res., 47, 1-14.

Graham J. and Berman, N. (1981). Origins of the projections of the superior colliculus to the dorsal lateral geniculate nucleus and the

pulvinar in the rabbit. Neurosci. Lett., 26, 101-106. Graham, J., Lin, C. S. and Kaas, J. H. (1979). Subcortical projections of six visual cortical areas in the owl monkey Actus trivirgatus. J. Comp. Neurol., 187, 557-580.

Graybiel, A. M. (1974). Visuo-cerebellar and cerebello-visual connections involving the ventral lateral geniculate nucleus. Exp. Brain Res. 10, 200 Res., 20, 303-306.

Graybiel, A. M. (1977). Direct and indirect proceulomotor pathways of the brainstem: An autoradiographic study of the pontine reticular

formation in the cat. J. Comp. Neurol., 175, 37-78. Graybiel, A. M. (1981). Correlative studies of histochemistry and fiber on fiber connections in the central nervous system. In Cytochemical Methode in No. Methods in Neuroanatomy, pp. 45-67. New York: Alan R. Liss. Graybiel, A. M. and Hartwieg, E. A. (1974). Some afferent connec-tions of at

tions of the oculomotor complex in the cat: An experimental study with transmission with tracer techniques. Brain Res., 81, 543-551.

Graybiel, A. M. and Ragsdale, C. W. (1978). Histochemically dis-tingt comtinct compartments in the striatum of human being, monkey and cat demonstrate the striatum of human being, monkey and cat demonstrate the striatum of human being. demonstrated by the acetylthiocholinesterase staining method. Proc. Nouthart = 0

Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. US.4, 75, 5723-5726. Graybiel, A. M. and Ragsdale, C. W. (1983). Biochemical anatomy of the stringer. P. C. pp. the striatum. In Chemical Neuroanatomy. ed. Emson, P. C. pp. 427-504 N

427-504. New York: Raven. Gresty, M. and Baker, R. (1976). Neurons with visual receptive fields. over fields, cyc movement, and neck displacement sensitivity within and around the around the nucleus prepositus hypoglossi in the alert cat. Exp. $Br_{ain Res}$ 24 terms for the second sec

Brain Res., 24, 429-433. Grofova, I. (1975). The identification of striatal and pallidal neurons Projecting projecting to substantia nigra. An experimental study by means of retrograde and an experimental study by means of strained and study by means of the substantia nigra. retrograde axonal transport of horseradish peroxidase. Brain Res., 91, 286-201

91, 286-291 Groner, R. and Fraisse, P. (eds.), (1982). Cognition and Eye Move-ments. New York Science Sci

ments. New York: North-Holland. Grunbaum, A. S. F. and Sherrington, C. S. (1901). Observations on the physiology of the physiology of the higher apes. Proc.

the physiology of the cerebral cortex of some of the higher apes. *Proc. Roy. Soc.* 40

Guitton, D. and Volle, M. (1987). Gaze control in humans: Eye-head coordination during orienting movements to targets within and build the poul beyond the oculomotor range. J. Neurophysiol., 58, 427-459. Juitton, D. D. B. Market, S. M. (1985). Fronta Guitton, D., Buchtel, H.A. and Douglas, R.M. (1985). Frontal lobe lesion, D., Buchtel, H.A. and Douglas, R.M. (1985). Fronta real in generating and difficulties in suppressing reflexive glances and agenerating and the suppressing reflexive glances and the suppressing reflexive states and the suppressing reflexive states and the suppressing reflexive states and the suppression suppressing reflexive states and the suppression suppressing reflexive states and the suppression supervision suppression supervision sup in generating goal- directed saccades. Exp. Brain Res., 58, 455-472. Haenny, P. E. and Schiller, P. H. (1988). State dependent activity in monkey visual monkey visual cortex. I. Single cell activity in V1 and V4 on visual tasks. Exp. Rect. 7

Haenny, P. E., Maunsell, J. H. R. and Schiller, P. H. (1988) State transport of the second se

dependent activity in monkey visual cortex. 11. Retinal and ex-traretinal factors in monkey visual cortex. 11. Retinal and ex-Hallet, P. E. (1985). Eye movements. In Handbook of Perception and Human Performance of the perception and Thomas, J. Human Performance. eds. Boff, K. R., Kaufman, L. and Thomas, J. Hall York, 1 was a state of the state of the

Hallet, P. E. and Lightstone, A. D. (1976). Saccadic eye movement towards stimult

towards stimuli triggered by prior saccades. Vision Res., 16, 99-106. Vision Res., 16, 99-106. Vision Res., 16, 99-106. Hampson, J. L., Harrison, C. R. and Woolsey, C. N. (1950). Cerebro-cerebellar projection of motor func-tion. cerebellar projection and the somatopic localization of motor func-for in the cerebellar in the cerebellar and the somatopic localization of Mental Distion in the cerebellum. Res. Publ. Assoc. Res. Nervous Mental Dis-case. 30, 299-214

Hare, W. K., Magoun, H. W. and Ranson, S. W. (1936). Electrical stimulation of at stimulation of the interior of the cerebellum in the decerebrate cat. $A_{m,J}$ Physical area in the interior of the cerebellum in the decerebrate cat.

Hare, W. K., Magoun, H. W. and Ranson, S. W. (1937). Localization

ARE AND A SERVICE AND A SERVICE AND A

J. Comp. Neurol., 67, 145-182. mulatta). J. Comp. Neurol., 173, 583-612.

oculomotor system. I. iviotolicurous. riuman iveurooiol., 1, 77–85. Henn, V., Hepp, K. and Buttner-Ennever, J. A. (1982b). The pri-Henn, V. and Street, II. Premotor system. Human Nametical in Henn, V., Hepp, K. and Duttner-Ennever, J. A. (1982b). The pri-mate oculomotor system. II. Premotor system. Human Neurobiol., 1, 87-95. Hepp, K. and Henn, V. (1982). Spatio-temporal recoding in the gen-Hepp, K. and Henn, V. (1982). In *Physiological and Post-trans* Hepp, K. and Henn, V. (1704). Spatio-temporal recoding in the gen-eration of rapid eye movements. In *Physiological and Pathological* cration of rapid eye movements. In *Caysiological and Pathological* Aspects of Eye Movements. eds. Roucoux, A. and Crommelinck, M. pp. 319–324. The Hague: Junk. Hepp, K. and Henn, V. (1983). Spatio-temporal coding of rapid eye Hepp, K. and Henn, the paramedian pontine reticular formation

45, 253-264.

within the cerebellum of reactions to faradic cerebellar stimulation.

Harting, J. K. (1977). Descending pathways from the superior colliculus: An autoradiographic analysis in the rhesus monkey (Macaca

Harting, J. K. and Noback, C. R. (1971). Subcortical projections from the visual cortex of the tree shrew (Tupaia glis). Brain Res., 25,

Harting, J. K., Casagrande, V. A. and Weber, J. T. (1978). The projection of the primate superior colliculus upon the dorsal lateral geniculate nucleus: Autoradiographic demonstration of interlaminar distribution of tectogeniculate axons. Brain Res., 150, 593-

Harting, J. K., Hall, W. C., Diamond, I. T. and Martin, G. F. (1973). Anterograde degeneration study of the superior colliculus in Tupaia Anterograde degeneration study of the superior contentus in *1 upata* glis: Evidence for a subdivision between superficial and deep layers.

Harting, J. K., Huerta, M. F., Frankfurter, A. L., Strominger, N. L. and Royce, G. J. (1980). Ascending pathways from monkey superior and Royce, O. J. (1909). Ascending partivays from monkey superior colliculus: An autoradiographic analysis. J. Comp. Neurol., 192,

835–884. Hartmann-von Monakow, K., Akert, K. and Kunzle, H. (1979). Projections of precentral and premotor cortex to the red nucleus and pections of precential and premotor cortex to the red nucleus and other midbrain areas in Macaca fascicularis. Exp. Brain Res., 34,

Hausser, C. O., Robert, F. and Giard, N. (1980). Balint's syndrome.

Can. J. Neurol. Sci., 1, 137-101. Hecaen, H. and de Ajuriaguerra, J. (1954). Balint's syndrome (psychic paralysis of visual fixation) and its minor forms. Brain, 77,

373-400. Heilmann, K. M. and Valenstein, E. (1972). Frontal lobe neglect in

man. *Neurol* ., 44, 000-007. Heilmann, K. M., Pandya, D. N. and Geschwind, N. (1987). Trimodal inattention following parietal lobe ablations. Trans. Am.

Neurol. Assoc., 93, 237-201. Helmholtz, H. (1909/1962). Treatise on Physiological Optics (3rd ed.).

ed. Southan, J. E. (1973). The pregeniculate nucleus of the monkey. Hendrickson, A. E. (1973).

Anal. Rec., 175, 5+1. Hendrickson, A., Wilson, M. E. and Toyne, M. J. (1970). The dis-Hendrickson, A., Wilson, M. L. and Loyne, W. J. (1970). I ne dis-tribution of optic nerve fibers in Macaca mulatta. Brain Res., 23,

425-427. Hendry, S. H. C., Jones, E. G. and Graham, J. (1979). Thalamic relay Hendry, S. Fl. C., JURS, C. C. and Granant, J. (1777). 1 natamic relay nuclei for cerebellar and certain related fiber systems in the cat. J.

Comp. Neurol., 103, 0/0-/17. Henn, V. and Cohen, B. (1973). Quantitative analysis of activity in Henn, V. and cohen, during saccadic eve movements and Henn, V. and Conen, D. (1973). Quantitative analysis of activity in eye muscle motoneurons during saccadic eye movements and pos-

itions of fixation. J. Iveurophysiol., 30, 113-120. Henn, V. and Cohen, B. (1976). Coding of information about rapid eye muscle motorie anons warms sactable eye me itions of fixation. J. Neurophysiol., 36, 115-126. Henn, V. and Conen, B. (1970). County or miormation about rapid eye movements in the pontine reticular formation in alert monkeys.

Brain Res., 108, 307-323. Brain Res., 108, 307-323. Henn, V., Buttner-Ennever, J. A. and Hepp, K. (1982a). The primate Henn, V., Buttner-Ennever, J. Motopeurons. Human Neurobiol 1, 77 of Henn, V., Buttner-Ennever, J. A. and Fiepp, N. (1902a). The primate oculomotor system. I. Motoneurons. Human Neurobiol., 1, 77–85.

Hepp, K. and Henn, V. (1963). Spatio-temporal coding of rapid eye movement signals in the paramedian pontine reticular formation (PRPE) Eve Brain Res., 52, 105-120. (PPRF). Exp. Brain Kes., 54, 105–140. (PPRF). K., Henn, V. and Jaeger, J. (1982). Eye movement-related Hepp, K., Henn, v. and Jaeger, J. (1982). Eye movement-related Hepp, K., Henn, V. and Jaeger, J. (1962). Eye movement-related neurons in the cerebellar nuclei of the alert monkey. *Exp. Brain Res.*,

Herman, R., Herman, R. and Maulucci, R. (1981). Visually triggered eye-arm movements in man. Exp. Brain Res., 42, 392-398. Highstein, S., Cohen, B. and Mones, R. (1969). Changes in saccadic

eye movements of patients with Parkinson's disease before and after L-DOPA. Trans. Am. Neurol. Assoc., 94, 277-279.

Highstein, S. M., Mackawa, K., Steinaker, A., and Cohen, B. (1976). Synaptic input from the pontine reticular nuclei to abducens motoneurons and internuclear neurons in the cat. Brain Res., 112,

Hikosaka, O. and Wurtz, R. H. (1983a). Visual and oculomotor functions of monkey substantia nigra pars reticulata. I. Relation of visual and auditory responses to saccades. J. Neurophysiol., 49, 1230-1253.

Hikosaka, O. and Wurtz, R. H. (1983b). Visual and oculomotor functions of monkey substantia nigra pars reticulata. II. Visual responses related to fixation of gaze. J. Neurophysiol., 49, 1254-1267.

Hikosaka, O. and Wurtz, R. H. (1983c). Visual and oculomotor functions of monkey substantia nigra pars reticulata. III. Memorycontingent visual and saccade responses. J. Neurophysiol., 49, Hikosaka, O. and Wurtz, R. H. (1983d). Visual and oculomotor func-

tions of monkey substantia nigra pars reticulata. IV. Relation of substantia nigra to superior colliculus. J. Neurophysiol., 49,

Hikosaka, O. and Wurtz, R. H. (1985a). Modification of saccadic eye movements by GABA-related substances. I. Effect of muscimol and bicuculline in the monkey superior colliculus. J. Neurophysiol., 53,

200-291. Hikosaka, O. and Wurtz, R. H. (1985b). Modification of saccadic eye movements by GABA-related substances. II. Effect of muscimol in the monkey substantia nigra pars reticulata. J. Neurophysiol., 53,

292-307. Hikosaka, O. and Wurtz, R. H. (1986). Saccadic eye movements fol-

Hikosaka, O. and Warz, K. H. (1909). Succede cyc movements for-lowing injection of lidocaine into the superior colliculus. Exp. Brain Kes., 01, 551-557. Hikosaka, O., Igusa, Y., Nakao, S. and Shimazu, H. (1978). Direct

inhibitory synaptic linkage of pontomedullary reticular burst neurons with abducens motoneurons in the cat. Exp. Brain Res., 33, 337-352. Hikosaka, O., Sakamoto, M. and Usui, S. (1989a). Functional

properties of monkey caudate neurons. I. Activities related to saccadic eye movements. J. Neurophysiol., 61, 780-798. Hikosaka, O., Sakamoto, M. and Usui, S. (1989b). Functional

Hikosaka, O., Jakanioto, M. and Osu, J. (19070). Functional properties of monkey caudate neurons. II. Visual and auditory responses J. Ivenuophysica, G., M. and Usui, S. (1989c). Functional Hikosaka, O., Sakamoto, M. and Usui, S. (1989c). Functional

Properties of monkey caudate neurons. III. Activities related to exproperties of money council and the formation of target and reward. J. Neurophysiol., 61, 814-832. Hitzig, E. (1874). Physiologische und Kleinische Untersuchungen fiber

Hoddevik, G. H., Brodal, A., Kawamura, K. and Hashikawa, T.

Hoddevik, G. FL, Droual, K., Mananita, K. and Hashikawa, T. (1977). The pontine projection to the cerebellar vermal visual area (1977). The pointing projection to the cereoritat vermal visual area studied by means of the retrograde axonal transport of horseradish Hollander, H. (1974). Projection from the striate cortex to the dien-

Hollander, H. (1977). Frozenion from the surface cortex to the dien-cephalon in the squirrel monkey (Saimiri sciureus): A light microscopic radioautographic study following intracortical injections of H3 Holmes, G. (1918). Disturbances of visual orientation. Br. J. Oph-

thalmol., 2, 449-510. Holmes, G. (1938). The cerebral integration of the ocular movements. Br. Med. J., 2, 10/-112. Horsley, V. and Schaefer, E.A. (1888). A record of experiments upon functions of the cerebral cortex. Philos. Trans. B. San to upon

Horsley, V. and Schacher, E. (1990). A fector of experiments upon the functions of the cerebral cortex. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. B*,

179, 1-45. Hotson, J.R. Langston, E.B. and Langston, J. W. (1986). Saccade Hotson, J.K. Langston, L.B. and Langston, J. W. (1986). Saccade responses to dopamine in human MPTP-induced Parkinsonism. 20 456-463

Hubel, D. H., LeVay, S. and Wiesel, T. N. (1975). Mode of termination of retinotectal fibers in Macaque monkey: An autoradiographic study. Brain Res., 96, 25-40.

Huerta, M. F. and Harting, J. K. (1983). Sublamination within the superficial gray layer of the squirrel monkey: An analysis of the tectopulvinar projection using anterograde and retrograde transport methods. Brain Res., 261, 119-126.

Huerta, M. F. and Harting, J. K. (1984a). Connectional organization of the superior colliculus. Trend. Neurosci., 7, 286-289.

Huerta, M. F. and Harting, J. K. (1984b). The mammalian superior colliculus: Studies of its morphology and connections. In Comparative Neurology of the Optic Tectum, ed. Vanegas, H. pp. 687-773. New York: Plenum Press.

Huerta, M. F. and Kaas, J. H. (1988). Connections of the physiologically defined supplementary eye field. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr., 14, 150 159.

Huerta, M. F., Krubitzer, L. A. and Kaas, J. H. (1986). Frontal eye field as defined by intracortical microstimulation in squirrel monkeys, owl monkeys and macaque monkeys: I. Subcortical connections. J. Comp. Neurol., 253, 415- 439.

Huerta, M. F., Krubitzer, L. A. and Kaas, J. H. (1987). Frontal cyc field as defined by intracortical microstimulation in squirrel monkeys, owl monkeys and macaque monkeys: II. Cortical connections. J. Comp. Neurol., 265, 332-361.

Hummelscheim, H., Bianchetti, M., Wiesendanger, M. and Wiesendanger, R. (1988). Sensory inputs to the agranular motor fields: A comparison between precentral, supplementary-motor and pre-

motor areas in the monkey. Exp. Brain Res., 69, 289-298. Humphrey, N.K. (1968). Responses to visual stimuli of units in the superior collimation of units in the superior collimation. superior colliculus of rats and monkeys. *Exp. Neurol.*, 20, 312-340. Hyvarinen, 1 (100). Hyvarinen, J. (1981). Regional distribution of functions in parietal association area 7.6

association area 7 of the monkey. Brain Res., 206, 287-303. Hyvarinen, J. (1982). The Partetal Cortex of Monkey and Man. Berlin: Springer-Verlag Springer-Verlag.

Hyvarinen, J. and Shelepin, Y. (1979). Distribution of visual and somatic functions

Somatic functions in the parietal associative area 7 of the monkey. Brain Res., 169, 561-564.

llinsky, I.A., Jouandet, M. L. and Goldman-Rakic, P.S. (1985). Organization of the ganization of the nigrothalamocortical system in the rhesus monkey. J. Comp. Neural 234

J. Comp. Neurol., 236, 315-330. Ingvar, D. H. and Philipson, L. (1977). Distribution of cerebral blood flow in the dominant difference of the state of the

flow in the dominant hemisphere during motor ideation and motor performance. Ann. Neurol., 2, 230-237.

Itaya, S. K. and Van Hocsen, G.W. (1983). Retinal projections to the projections and mediate the state of the inferior and medial pulvinar nuclei in the old-world monkey. Brain Res., 269, 223-230 Res., 269, 223-230

Jacobson, C. F. (1936). Studies of cerebral function in primates.

Comp. Psychol. Monograph., 13, 1-68. Jacobson, S., Butters, N. and To.sky, N.J. (1978). Afferent and efferent subcortical projections of behaviorally defined sectors

prefrontal granular cortex. Brain Res., 159, 279-296. Jasper, H. (1977).

Jasper, H. (1960). Unspecific thalamocortical relations. In Handboo of Physiology, Section 1, 10/2, eds. Field, J., Magoun, H.W. and Hall, V.F., Pp. 1307-1221, eds. Field, J., Magoun, H.W. Hall, V.E. Pp. 1307-1321. Washington, D.C.: American Physiological Society.

Jasper, H., Ricci, G. and Doane, B. (1960). Microelectrode analysis of Electronical cell discharge during the monkey.

cortical cell discharge during avoidance conditioning in the monkey *Electroenceph. Clin. X* Electroenceph. Clin. Neurophysiol. Suppl., 13, 137-155. Jay, M. F. and Sparks, D. L. (1987a). Sensorimotor integration in the primate superior colligation. Suppl., 13, 137-155.

primate superior colliculus. I. Motor convergence. J. Neurophysiol. Jay, M. F. and Sparks, D. L. (1987b). Sensorimotor integration in the primate superior collimate

primate superior colliculus. II. Coordinates of auditory signals. J. Neurophysiol., 57 25 ---J. Neurophysiol., 57, 35-55.

Jayaraman, A., Batton, R. R. and Carpenter, M. B. (1977). Nigrotect Res. 125 on the most tal projections in the monkey: An autoradiographic study. Res., 135, 147-152 Res., 135, 147-152.

Jeannerod, M. and Putkonen, P. T. S. (1971). Lateral geniculate unit activity and eye movements: saccade-locked changes in dark and in light. Exp. Brain Res., 13, 533-546

Jeffers, I. M., Schlag-Rev, M. and Schlag, J. (1987). Anatomical connections of the supplementary eye field (SEF). Invest. Ophthalmol. Vis. Sci., 28, S22.

Jolly, W. A. and Simpson, S. (1907). The functions of the Rolandic cortex in monkeys. Proc. R. Soc. Edinb., 27, 64-78.

Jones, E. G. (1985). The Thalamus, p. 562. New York: Plenum.

Jones, F. G. and Leavitt, R. Y. (1974). Retrograde axonal transport and the demonstration of non-specific projections to the cerebral cortex and striatum from thalamic intralaminar nuclei in the rat, cat and monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 154, 349-378.

Jones, E. G. and Powell, T. P. S. (1970). An anatomical study of converging sensory pathways within the cerebral cortex of the monkey. Brain, 93, 793-820.

Jones, E. G. and Wise, S. P. (1977). Size, laminar and columnar district. distribution of efferent cells in the sensory-motor cortex of monkeys. J. Comp. Neurol., 175, 391-438.

Joseph, J. P. and Barone, P. (1987). Prefrontal activity during a delaware for the second sec delayed oculomotor task in the monkey. Exp. Brain Res., 67, 460-468

Judge, S. J., Wurtz, R. H. and Richmond, B. J. (1980). Vision during saccadic eye movements. I. Visual interactions in striate cortex.

J. Neurophysiol., 43, 1133-1155. Jurgens, U. (1984). The efferent and afferent connections of the sup-plementary

plementary motor area. Brain Res., 300, 63-81. Kaas, J. H., Harting, J. K. and Guillery, R. W. (1974). Representa-tion of the tion of the complete retina in the contralateral superior colliculus of

ome mammals. Brain Res., 65, 343-346. Kadoya, S., Massopust, L. C. and Wolin, L. R. (1971). Striate cortex-superior net: superior colliculus projections in squirrel monkey. *Exp. Neurol.*, 32, 98–110. 98-110.

Kalil, K. (1978). Patch-like termination of thalamic fibers in the puta-men of the state of the men of the rhesus monkey: An autoradiographic study. Brain Res., 140, 333-320

140, 333-339.

Kalil, K. (1981). Projections of the cerebellar and dorsal column nuc-lei upon versions of the cerebellar and dorsal column la Neurol., 195, lei upon the thalamus of the rhesus monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 195, 25-50.

25-50. Karpov, B. A., Luria, A. R. and Yarbuss, A. L. (1968). Disturbance of the structure posterior and

the structure of active perception in lesions of the posterior and anterior row anterior regions of the brain. Neuropsychologia, 6, 157-166.

Kasdon, D.I. and Jacobson, S.I. (1978). The thalamic afferents to the inferior the inferior parietal lobule of the rhesus monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 177, 685-704

177, 685-706. Kase, M., Miller, D. C. and Noda, H. (1980). Discharges of Purkinje cells and mountain the monkey during

cells and mossy fibers in the cerebellar vermis of the monkey during saccadic even more Saccadic eye movements and fixation. J. Physiol. (Lond.), 300, 539-555.

Kase, M., Noda, H., Suzuki, D. A. and Miller, D. C. (1979). Target

velocity signals of visual tracking in vermal Purkinje cells of the Nate V. Science 2020 and the state of the

Kato, L., Harada, K., Nakamura, T., Sato, Y. and Kawasaki, T. (1982). Role set

Kawamura, H. and Marchiafava, P. L. (1966). Modulation of pre-mission of operations. mission of optic nerve impulses in the alert cat: Evidence of pre-synaptic inhibit synaptic inhibition of primary optic afferents during ocular have a specific action of primary optic afferents are propose

Kawano, K., Sasaki, M. and Yamashita, M. (1984). Response Visuation of primary optic anterest properties of monkey during Visuation of monkey during Movements. Brain Res., 2, 213-215. properties of neurons in posterior parietal cortex of monkey during objust vestibular

visual-vestibular stimulation. I. Visual tracking neurons. J. Neuro-bhysiol., 51, 340 are testibular stimulation. I. Visual tracking neurons. J. Neuro-K_{cating}, 51, 340-351. lesions, B. G. (1974). Impaired orientation after primate tectal K_{catin}, Brain B. physiol., 51, 340-351.

K_{cating}, E. G. and Gooley, S. G. (1988). Disconnection of parietal

Brain Res., 369, 145-148. concept. Behav. Brain Sci., 1, 3-29.

and occipital access to the saccadic oculomotor system. Exp. Brain

Keating, E. G., Gooley, S. G., Pratt, S. E. and Kelsy, J. E. (1983). Removing the superior colliculus silences eye movements normally evoked from stimulation of the parietal and occipital eye fields.

Keating, E. G., Kenney, D. V., Gooley, S. G., Pratt, S. E. and McGillis, S. L. B. (1986). Targeting errors and reduced oculomotor range following ablations of the superior colliculus or pretectum/

thalamus. Behav. Brain Res., 22, 191-210. Keller, E. L. (1974). Participation of medial pontine reticular formation in eye movement generation in monkeys. J. Neurophysiol., 37,

Keller, E. L. (1981). Brainstem mechanisms in saccadic control. In Progress in Oculomotor Research. cds. Fuchs, A. F. and Becker, W.

pp. 57-62. New York: Elsevier/North-Holland. Keller, E. L. and Crandell, W. F. (1983). Neuronal responses to optokinetic stimuli in pontine nuclei of behaving monkey. J. Neuro-

Keller, E. L., Slakey, D. P. and Crandall, W. F. (1983). Microstimulation of the primate cerebellar vermis during saccadic eye

Kennard, M. A. (1939). Alterations in response to visual stimuli fol-Kennaru, N. A. (1757). Alterations in response to visual stimuli fol-lowing lesions of frontal lobe in monkeys. Arch. Neurol. Psychiatry.

(Chicago), 41, 1155-1105. Kennard, M. A. and Ectors, L. (1938). Forced circling in monkeys

following lesions of the frontal lobes. J. Neurophysiol., 1, 45-54. Kievet, J. and Kuypers, H. G. J. M. (1977). Organization of the the the second s

key. *Exp. Drain* Res., 47, 477-344. King, W. M. and Fuchs, A. F. (1979). Reticular control of vertical Ning, W. W. and Factory in the second control of vertical saccadic eye movements by mesencephalic burst nucrons. J. Neuro-

physiol., 14, 001-010. King, W. M., Fuchs, A. F. and Magnin, M. (1981). Vertical eye King, W. W., Fucus, A. F. and Maghin, W. (1701). vertical eye movement-related responses of neurons in midbrain near interstitial

movement-reface responses of neurons in mildo nucleus of Cajal. J. Neurophysiol., 46, 549-562. nucleus of Cajal. J. Iveurophysiol., 10, 517-502. King, W. M., Lisberger, S. G. and Fuchs, A. F. (1986). Oblique King, W. M., LISUCIECI, O. G. and Facilis, A. F. (1980). Oblique saccadic eye movements of primates. J. Neurophysiol., 56, 769–784. saccadic eye movements of primates. J. iveurophysiol., 50, 769–784. Komatsu, H. and Suzuki, H. (1985). Projections from the functional Nomatsu, FL and Suzuki, FL (1703). Floretuons from the functional subdivision of the frontal eye field to the superior colliculus in the

monkey. Brain Res., 321, 324-321. Komatsu, H. and Wurtz, R. H. (1988a). Relation of cortical areas Nomatsu, ri, and wants, R. H. (1700a). Relation of cortical areas MT and MST to pursuit eye movements. I. Localization and visual

properties of neurons. J. Neurophysiol., 60, 580-603. properties of neurons. J. Neurophysiol., 90, 500-503. Komatsu, H. and Wurtz, R. H. (1988b). Relation of cortical areas Momatsu, ri. and wurth, N. ri. (17000), Relation of corrical areas MT and MST to pursuit eve movements. III. Interaction with

full-field visual stimulation. J. Neurophysiol., 60, 621-644. full-field visual stimulation. J. Neurophysiol., ou, 0/21-644. Kotchabhakdi, N., Hoddevik, G.H. and Walberg, F. (1978). Cere-Kotchabhakdi, N., Hoduevik, G.D. and Waterg, F. (1978). Cere-bellar afferent projections from the perihypoglossal nuclei: An exbellar afferent projections from the perinypoglossal nuclei: An ex-perimental study with the method of retrograde axonal transport of

perimental study with the mentod of retrograde axo horseradish peroxidase. Exp. Brain Res., 31, 13-29. horseradish peroxidase. *Exp. Brain Res.*, 31, 13-29. Kubota, K. and Funahashi, S. (1982). Direction-specific activities of Kubota, K. and runanasni, S. (1704). Encetion-specific activities of dorsolateral prefrontal and motor cortex pyramidal tract neurons

during visual tracking. J. Neurophysiol., 47, 362-376. during visual tracking. J. Neurophysion, 71, 302-370. Kubota, K., Tonoike, M. and Mikami, A. (1980). Neuronal activity Kubota, K., Lonotke, M. and Witkami, A. (1960). Neuronal activity in the monkey dorsolateral prefrontal cortex during a discrimination

task with delay. Brain Res., 183, 29-42. Kunzle, H. and Akert, K. (1977). Efferent connections of cortical Kunzle, H. and Akert, N. (1977). Energin connections of cortical area 8 (frontal eye field) in *Macaca fascicularis*. A reinvestigation is the autoradiographic technique. 7. Comb. Neurol 172 147 area 8 (frontal eye new) in Aucuca Juscicularis. A reinvestigation using the autoradiographic technique. J. Comp. Neurol., 173, 147-

164. Kunzle, H., Akert, K. and Wurtz, R. H. (1976). Projection of area 8 Kunzle, H., Akert, N. and Wullz, N. G. (1970). Projection of area 8 (frontal eye field) to superior colliculus in the monkey. *Brain Res.*, (frontal eye new) to superior concerns in the monkey. Brain Res., 117, 478–492. Kupfermann, I. and Weiss, R. W. (1978). The command neuron Kupfermann, Behav. Brain Sci., 1, 3–29.

Kurata, K. and Tanji, J. (1985). Contrasting neuronal activity in supplementary and precentral motor cortex of monkeys. II. Responses to movement triggering vs. nontriggering sensory signals. 7. Neurophysiol., 53, 142-152.

Kurata, K. and Wise, S. P. (1988). Premotor and supplementary motor cortex in rhesus monkeys: Neuronal activity during externally- and internally-instructed motor tasks. Exp. Brain Res., 72, 237-248.

Kurtz, D. and Butter, C. M. (1980). Impairments in visual discrimination performance and gaze shifts in monkeys with superior colliculus lesions. Brain Res., 196, 109-124.

Kurtzberg, D. and Vaughan, H. G. (1973). Electrocortical potentials associated with eve movements. In The Oculomotor System and Brain Functions. ed. Zikmund, V. pp. 137-145. London: Butterworths.

Kuypers, H. G. J. M. and Lawrence, D. G. (1967). Cortical projections to the red nucleus and the brain stem in the rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 4, 151-188.

Lafleur, J., Lean, J. and Poirier, L. J. (1974). Physiopathology of the cerebellum of the monkey. Part 1. Origin of cerebellar afferent nervous fibers from the spinal cord and brain stem. 7. Neurol. Sci., 22. 471-490.

Lal, R. and Friedlander, M. J. (1989). Gating of retinal transmission by afferent eve position and movement signals. Science, 243, 93-96

Lane, R. H., Allman, J. M. and Kaas, J. H. (1971). Representation of the visual field in the superior colliculus of the grey squirrel (Sciurus carolinensis) and tree shrew (Tupaia glis). Brain Res., 26, 277-292 Langer, T. P. and Kaneko, C. R. S. (1984). Brainstem afferents to the omnipause region in the cat: A horseradish peroxidase study. 7. Comp. Neurol., 230, 444-458.

Langer, T., Fuchs, A. F., Scudder, C. A. and Chubb, M. C. (1985). Afferents to the flocculus of the cerebellum in the rhesus macaques as revealed by retrograde transport of horseradish peroxidase. 7. Comp. Neurol., 235, 1-25.

Langer, T. Kaneko, C. R. S., Scudder, C. A. and Fuchs, A. F. (1986). Afferents to the abducens nucleus in the monkey and cat. 7. Comp. Neurol., 245, 379-400.

Laplane, D., Talairach, J., Meininger, V., Bancaud, J. and Orgogozo, I. M. (1977). Clinical consequences of corticectomics involving the supplementary motor area in man. J. Neurol. Sci., 34, 301-314.

Lasker, A. G., Zee, D. S., Hain, T. C., Folstein, S. E. and Singer. H.S. (1987). Saccades in Huntington's disease: Initiation defects and distractibility. Neurol., 37, 364-370.

Lasker, A. G., Zee, D. S., Hain, T. C., Folstein, S. E. and Singer, H.S. (1988). Saccades in Huntington's disease: Slowing and dysmetria. Neurology, 38, 427-431.

Latour, P. L. (1962). Visual thresholds during eye movements. Vision Res., 2, 261-262.

Latto, R. (1978a). The effects of bilateral frontal cyc-field, posterior parietal or superior collicular lesions on visual search in the rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 146, 35-50.

Latto, R. (1978b). The effects of bilateral frontal eye-field lesions on the learning of visual search task by rhesus monkeys. Brain Res., 147, 370- 376.

Latto, R. (1986). The role of inferior parietal cortex and the frontal eve-fields in visuospatial discriminations in the macaque monkey. Behav. Brain Res., 22, 41-52.

Latto, R. and Cowey, A. (1971a). Fixation changes after frontal eye-field lesions in monkeys. Brain Res., 30, 1-24.

Latto, R. and Cowey, A. (1971b). Visual field defects after frontal eve-field lesions in monkeys. Brain Res., 30, 25-36.

Laurentius, A. (1599). A Discourse of the Preservation of the Sight: of Melancholike Diseases; of Rheumes, and of Old Age. transl. Surphlet, R. (1938). Oxford University Press. Amer House, Warwick Square, EC.

Lee, C., Rohrer, W. H. and Sparks, D. L. (1988). Population coding

of saccadic eye movements by neurons in the superior colliculus. Nature, 332, 357-360.

Le Gros Clark, W. E. and Northfield, D. W. C. (1937). The cortical projection of the pulvinar in the macaque monkey. Brain, 60, 126-142

Leiby, C. C., Bender, D. B. and Butter, C. M. (1982). Localization and detection of visual stimuli in monkeys with pulvinar lesions. Exp. Brain Res., 48, 449- 454.

Leichnetz, G. R. (1982a). Connections between the frontal eye field and protectum in the monkey: An anterograde/retrograde study using horseradish peroxidase and TMB neurochemistry. J. Comp. Neurol., 207, 394-402.

Leichnetz, G. R. (1982b). The medial accessory nucleus of Bechterew: A cell group within the anatomical limits of the rostral oculomotor complex receives a direct prefrontal projection in the monkey. 7. Comp. Neurol., 210, 147-151.

Leichnetz, G. R. and Gonzalo-Ruiz, A. (1987). Collateralization of frontal eye field (medial precentral/anterior cingulate) neurons projecting to the paraoculomotor region, superior colliculus and medial pontine reticular formation in the rat: A fluorescent double-labeling study. Exp. Brain Res., 68, 355-364.

Leichnetz, G. R., Spencer, R. F. and Smith, D. J. (1984a). Cortical projections to nuclei adjacent to the oculomotor complex in the medial dien-mesencephalic tegmentum in the monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 228, 359-387.

Leichnetz, G. R., Smith, D. J. and Spencer, R. F. (1984b). Cortical projections to the paramedian tegmental and basilar pons in the monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 228, 388-408.

Leichnetz, G. R., Spencer, R. F., Hardy, S. G. P. and Astruc, J. (1981). The prefrontal corticotectal projection in the monkey: An anterograde and retrograde horseradish peroxidase study. Neurosci., 6. 1023-1041

Leigh, R. J. and Zec, D. S. The Neurology of Eye Movements. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis.

Leigh, R. J., Newman, S. A., Folstein, S. E., Lasker, A. G. and Jensen, B. A. (1983). Abnormal ocular motor control in Huntington's disease. Neurology, 33, 1268-1275.

Lemmen, L. J., Davis, J. S. and Radnor, L. L. (1959). Observations on stimulation of the human frontal cyc field. 7. Comp. Neurol., 112, 163-168.

Leyton, A. S. F. and Sherrington, C. S. (1917). Observations on the excitable cortex of the chimpanzee, orang-utan and gorilla. Q. J. Exp. Physiol., 11, 135-222.

Libet, B. (1985). Unconscious cerebral initiative and the role of conscious will in voluntary action. Behav. Brain Sci., 8, 529-566. Libet, B., Wright, E. W. and Gleason, C. A. (1982). Readiness potentials preceding unrestricted 'spontaneous' and pre-planned volun-

tary acts. Electroenceph. Clin. Neurophysiol., 54, 322-335. Libet, B., Gleason, C. A., Wright, E. W. and Pearl. D. K. (1983a). Time of conscious intention to act in relation to onset of cerebral activity (readiness potential). The unconscious initiation of a freely voluntary action. Brain, 106, 623-642.

Libet, B., Wright, E. W. and Gleason, C. A. (1983b). Preparation of intention-to-act in relation to pre-event potentials recorded at the vertex. Electroenceph. Clin. Neurophysiol., 56, 367-372.

Lin, C.-S. and Kaas, J. H. (1979). The inferior pulvinar complex in owl monkeys: Architectonic subdivisions and patterns of input from the superior colliculus and subdivisions of visual cortex. J. Comp. Neurol., 187, 655-678.

Lin, C.-S. and Kaas, J. H. (1980). Projections from the medial nucleus of the inferior pulvinar complex to the middle temporal area of the visual cortex. Neurosci., 5, 2219-2228.

Lisberger, S. G., Morris, E. J. and Tychsen, L. (1987). Visual motion processing and sensory-motor integration for smooth pursuit eye movements. Ann. Rev. Neurosci., 10, 97-129.

Llinas, R. and Bunge, M. (1978). Restricted applicability of the con-

cept of command in neuroscience: Dangers of metaphor. Behav. Brain Sci., 1, 30-31.

Llinas, R. and Wolfe, J. W. (1977). Functional linkage between the electrical activity in the vermal cerebellar cortex and saccadic eye

Lopez-Barneo, J., Darlot, C., Berthoz, A. and Baker, R. (1982). movements. Exp. Brain Res., 29, 1-14. Neuronal activity in prepositus nucleus correlated with eye move-

ment in the alert cat. J. Neurophysiol, 47, 329-352. Luh, K. E. Butter, C. M. and Buchtel, H. A. (1986). Impairments in orienting to visual stimuli in monkeys following unilateral lesions of the superior sulcal polysensory cortex. Neuropsychologia, 24, 461-

Lund, J. S., Hendrickson, A. E., Ogren, M. P. and Tobin, E. A. (1981). Anatomical organization of primate visual cortex area VII. J.

Lund, J. S., Lund, R. D., Hendrickson, A. E., Bunt, A. H. and Fuchs, A.F. (1975). The origin of efferent pathways from the primary visual Cortex area 17 of the macaque monkey as shown by retrograde trans-Port of horseradish peroxidase. J. Comp. Neurol., 164, 287-304. Lund, R. D. (1972a). Synaptic patterns in the superficial layers of the superior colliculus of the monkey, Macaca mulatta. Exp. Brain Res.,

Lund, R. D. (1972b). Anatomic studies on the superior colliculus.

Luchei, E. L. and Fuchs, A. F. (1972). Activity of brainstem neurons Invest. Ophthalmol. Vis. Sci., 11, 434-444. during eye movements of alert monkeys. J. Neurophysiol., 35, 445-

Luria, A. R., Karpov, B. A. and Yarbus, A. L. (1966). Disturbances of active miner of Conternet 2, 202active visual perception with lesions of frontal lobes. Cortex, 2, 202-212

Lynch, J. C. (1980). The functional organization of posterior parietal

association cortex. Behav. Brain Sci., 3, 485-534. Lynch, J. C. (1987). Frontal eye field lesions in monkeys disrupt

Lynch, J. C. and McLaren, J. W. (1989). Deficits of visual attention and sacced and saccadic eye movements after lesions of parietooccipital cortex in monteau and saccadic eye movements after lesions of parietooccipital cortex

Lynch, J. C. and McLaren, J. W. (1983). Optokinetic nystagmus deficits for deficits following parietooccipital cortex lesions in monkeys. Exp. Brain Pers. 40, 100

Lynch, J. C., Graybiel, A. M. and Lobeck, L. J. (1985). The differ-ential projection of the inferior ential projection of two cytoarchitectural subregions of the inferior Parietal lock

Parietal lobule of macaque upon the deep layers of the superior colliculus 7 Lynch, J. C., Mountcastle, V. B., Talbot, W. H. and Yin, T. C. T. (1977) Decision of the state o

(1977). Parietal lobe mechanisms for directed visual attention. J. Neurophysics in the second Maciewicz, R. J., Kaneko, C. R. S., Highstein, S. M. and Baker, R. (1975) M.

(1975). Morphophysiological identification of interneurons in the oculomotor and paces in the cat. oculomotor nucleus that project to the abducens nucleus in the cat. Brain Res. Of the second second

MacKay, D.M. (1970). Elevation of visual threshold by displacement of retinal in McElligott, J. G. and Keller, E. L. (1982). Neuronal discharge in the vermis of the vermis of the cerebellum and its relation to saccadic eye movement. Beneration to a construct the saccadic eye movement. Beneration. In Functional Basis of Ocular Motility Disorders. eds. Lennerstrand Ocular Motility Disorders. Lennerstrand, G., Zee, D.S. and Keller, E. L. pp.453-461. Oxford: Pergamon P.

McElligott, J. G. and Keller, E. L. (1984). Cerebellar vermis involve-ment in model ment in monkey saccadic eye movements. Microstimulation. Exp. Neurol., 86, 542

Maekawa, K., Takeda, T. and Kimura, M. (1984). Responses of the nucleus of the

nucleus of the optic tract neurons projecting to the nucleus reticu-laris tegment laris tegmenti pontis upon optokinetic stimulation in the rabbit. Magnin, M. and Fuchs, A. F. (1977). Discharge properties of neurons in the montant

in the monkey thalamus tested with angular acceleration, eye move-

ment and visual stimuli. Exp. Brain Res., 28, 293-299. Magoun, H.W., Hare, W. K. and Ranson, S. W. (1935). Electrical stimulation of the interior of the cerebellum in the monkey. Am. J.

Maioli, M. G., Squatrito, S., Galletti, C., Battaglini, P. P. and Sanseverino, E. R. (1983). Cortico-cortical connections from the visual region of the superior temporal sulcus to frontal eye field in the

macaque. Brain Res., 265, 194-199. Maldonado, H., Joseph, J.-P. and Schlag, J. (1980). Types of eye movements evoked by thalamic microstimulation in the alert cat.

Mann, S. E., Thau, R. and Schiller, P. H. (1988). Conditional taskrelated responses in monkey dorsomedial frontal cortex. Exp. Brain

Marrocco, R. T. (1978). Saccades induced by stimulation of the frontal eye fields: Interaction with voluntary and reflexive eye move-

Marrocco, R. T. and Li, R. H. (1977). Monkey superior colliculus: Properties of single cells and their afferent inputs. J. Neurophysiol.,

40, 044-000. Marrocco, R. T., McClurkin, J. W. and Young, R. A. (1981). Spatial properties of superior colliculus cells projecting to the inferior pulproperties of superior concerns projecting to the interior pair-vinar and parabigeminal nucleus of the monkey. *Brain Res.*, 222,

130-134. Mathers, L.H. (1971). Tectal projection to the posterior thalamus of

Matin, E. (1974). Saccadic suppression: A review and an analysis. the squirrel monkey. Brain Res., 35, 295-298.

Matin, L. (1985). Visual localization and eye movements. In Hand-Matin, L. (1903). VISUAL IOCALIZATION and Eye movements. In Hand-book of Perception and Human Performance. eds. Boff, K.R., Kauf-

man, L., Thomas, J. P. New York: J. Wiley and Sons. man, L., Thomas, J. C. Ivew Tota, J. Whey and Sons. Maunsell, J. H. R. and Newsome, W. T. (1987). Visual processing in

wiaunseit, J. H. A. and H. Washine, W. 1. (1907). visual processit monkey extrastriate cortex. Ann. Rev. Neurosci., 10, 363-401. Maunsell, J. H. R. and Van Essen, D.C. (1983). The connections of Maunsen, J. H. K. and Van Losen, C. (1903). The connections of the middle temporal visual area (MT) and their relationship to a the middle temporal visual and (1417) and their relationship to a cortical hierarchy in the macaque monkey. J. Neurosci., 3, 2563-

2380. May, J. G. and Andersen, R. A. (1986). Different patterns of corticopontine projections from separate cortical fields within the inferior ponume projections from separate cortical neros within the interior parietal lobule and dorsal prelunate gyrus of the macaque. Exp.

Brain Res., 03, 203-276. May, L. E. and Sparks, D. L. (1979). Dissociation of visual and saccade-related responses in superior collicular neurons. J. Neuro-

physiol., 43, 201-232. Mayfrank, L., Mobashery, M., Kimmig, H., Fischer, B. (1986). The viayirank, L., ivioussing, and internation in the occurrence of express role of fixation and visual attention in the occurrence of express

role of fixation and visual attention in the occurrence of express saccades in man. Eur. Arch. Psychiatr. Neurol. Sci., 235, 269–275. saccades in man. Eur. Aren. regenuur. rearun. 3(1., 233, 209-273. Melamed, E. and Larsen, B. (1979). Cortical activation pattern dur-Melameu, E. and Larsen, D. (1997). Correct activation partern dur-ing saccadic eye movements in humans: Localization by focal cere-

ing saccade eye movements in numans. Localizat bral blood flow increases. Ann. Neurol., 5, 79–88. bral blood now increases. Ann. Iveuron, 5, 13-00. Melvill Jones, G. and DeJong, J. D. (1971). Dynamic characteristics Melvill Jones, G. and Dejong, J. J. Jynamic characteristics of saccadic eye movements in Parkinson's disease. Exp. Neurol., 31,

17-31. Mesulam, M.-M. (1981). A cortical network for directed attention and unilateral neglect. Ann. Neurol., 10, 309-325. and unilateral neglect. Ann. Iveurol., 19, 507-525. Mesulam, M.-M., Van Hoesen, G.W., Pandya, D. N. and Gesch-Mesulam, M.-IVI., van rioesen, G. w., raiuya, D. N. and Gesch-wind, N. (1977). Limbic and sensory connections of the inferior wind, IN. (1977). Enhold and sensory connections of the inferior parietal lobule (area PG) in the rhesus monkey: A study with a new parietal lobule (area rC) in the mesus monkey: A study with a new method for horseradish peroxidase histochemistry. *Brain Res.*, 136,

393-414. Mikami, A., Ito, S. and Kubota, K. (1982a). Modifications of neuron Mikami, A., 110, J. and Nubula, N. (17024). Mounications of neuron activities of the dorsolateral prefrontal cortex during extrafoveal at-

tention. Behav. Brain Kes., 5, 219-223. Mikami, A., Ito, S. and Kubota, K. (1982b). Visual response Mikami, A., 100, D. and Auroua, A. (17020). Visual response properties of dorsolateral prefrontal neurons during visual fixation

task. J. Neurophysiol., 41, 593–005. Malsh and Hoyt's Clinical Neuro-Miller, N. R. (1985). Walsh

and the state of the

Ophthalmology. Fourth Edition. Baltimore: Williams & Wilkins. Milner, A. D., Foreman, N. P. and Goodale, M. A. (1978). Go-left go-right discrimination performance and distractibility following lesions of prefrontal cortex or superior colliculus in stumptail macaques. Neuropsychologia, 16, 381-390. Mitz, A. R. and Godschalk, M. (1987). Eye movements evoked from

sites between the frontal and supplementary eye fields. Soc. Neuro-Mitz, A. R. and Wise, S. P. (1987). The somatotopic organization of

the supplementary motor area: Intracortical microstimulation map-

Miyata, M. and Sasaki, K. (1984). Horseradish peroxidase studies on thalamic and striatal connections of the mesial part of area 6 in the

Mizuno, N., Itoh, K., Uchida, K., Uemura-Sumi, M. and Matsushima, R. (1982). A retino-pulvinar projection in the macaque monkey as visualized by the use of anterograde transport of horseradish peroxidase. Neurosci. Lett., 30, 199-203. Mohler, C. W. and Wurtz, R. H. (1976). Organization of monkey

superior colliculus: Intermediate layer cells discharging before eye

Mohler, C. W. and Wurtz, R. H. (1977). Role of striate cortex and superior colliculus in visual guidance of saccadic eye movements in Mohler, C. W., Goldberg, M. E. and Wurtz, R. H. (1973). Visual

receptive fields of frontal eye field neurons. Brain Res., 61, 385-389. Montero, J., Pena, J., Genis, D., Rubio, F., Peres-Serra, J. and Barraquer-Bordas, L. (1982). Balint's syndrome. Report of four cases with watershed parieto-occipital lesions from vertebrobasilar ischemia or systemic hypotension. Acta Neurol. Belgica., 82, 270-

280. Monty, R. A. and Senders, J. W. (1976). Eye Movements and Psychological Processes., New York: John Wilcy & Sons. Moran, J. and Desimone, R. (1985). Selective attention gates visual

processing in the extrastriate cortex. Science, 229, 782-784. Mott, F. W. and Schaefer, E. A. (1890). On associated eye-movements Mott, r. w. and Schacter, D. A. (1999). On associated eye-movements produced by cortical faradization of the monkey's brain. Brain, 13,

Motter, B. C. and Mountcastle, V. B. (1981). The functional

Motter, D. C. and Anouncessic, Y. D. (1701). The functional properties of the light-sensitive neurons of the posterior parietal cortex studied in waking monkeys: Foveal sparing and opponent Motter, B. C., Steinmetz, M. A., Duffy, C. J. and Mountcastle, V. B.

(1987). Functional properties of parietal visual neurons: Mech-(1987). Functional properties of present from incurons: Mech-anisms of directionality along a single axis. J. Neurosci., 7, 154-176. Anisms of differentiation of the state of th influence of attentive fixation upon the excitability of the lightsensitive neurons of the posterior parietal cortex. J. Neurosci., 1, 1218-1235. Mountcastle, V. B., Lynch, J. C., Georgopoulos, A., Sakata, H. and

Acuna, C. (1975). Posterior parietal association cortex of the monkey: Acuna, C. (1973). LOSICION Particular association contex of the monkey: Command function for operations within extrapersonal space. J. Neurophysiol., 38, 6/1-900. Mountcastle, V. B., Motter, B.C. Steinmetz, M. A. and Duffy, C. J.

Mountcastle, V. D., Mount, D.C. Stemmerz, M. A. and Duffy, C. J. (1984). Looking and seeing: The visual functions of the parietal lobe. (1984). LOOKIng and secting. An exercise function of the particulation. In Dynamic Aspects of Neocortical Function, eds Edelman, G.M., In Dynamic Aspects of Presidential Function, cos Edelman, G.M., Gall, W. E. and Cowan, W. M. pp. 159-193. New York: John Wiley

& Sons. Mountcastle, V. B., Motter, B.C., Steinmetz, M. A. and Sestokas, A. Mountcastle, V. D., Motter, D.C., Sterninger, M. A. and Sestokas, A. K. (1987). Common and differential effects of attentive fixation on K. (1987). Common and universitiat circus of attentive fixation on the excitability of parietal and prestriate (V4) cortical visual neurons in the macaque monkey. J. Neurosci., 7, 2239-2255. in the macaque monkey. J. Manual., 7, 2007-2200. Mufson, E. J. and Mesulam, M.-M. (1984). Thalamic connections of

Mufson, E. J. and international and the second seco the insula in the medial pulvinar nucleus. J. Comp. Neurol., 227,

Mussen, A. T. (1927). Experimental investigations of the cerebellum-Brain, 50, 313-349

Mustari, M. J., Fuchs, A. F. and Wallman, J. (1988). Response properties of dorsolateral pontine units during smooth pursuit in the rhesus macaque. J. Neurophysiol., 60, 664-686.

Nagata, R. and Kase, M. (1983). Eye movement-related neurons at the central gray matter and superior colliculus of the monkey during spontaneous saccadic eye movements and fixation. Acta Soc. Ophthalmol. Japan, 87, 1127-1131.

Nagle-Leiby, S., Bender, D. B. and Butter, C. M. (1984). Effects of kainic acid and radiofrequency lesions of the pulvinar on visual discrimation in the monkey. Brain Res., 300, 295-303.

Nakagawa, S. and Tanaka, S. (1984). Retinal projections to the pulvinar nucleus of the macaque monkey: A re-investigation using autoradiography. Exp. Brain Res., 57, 151-157.

Nakao, S., Curthoys, I. and Markham, C. (1980). Direct inhibitory projection of pause neurons to nystagmus-related pontomedullary reticular burst neurons in the cat. Exp. Brain Res., 40, 283-293.

Nauta, W. J. H. and Kuypers, H. G. J. M. (1958). Some ascending nathways J. H. and Kuypers, H. G. J. M. (1958). Some ascending pathways in the brain stem recticular formation. In Reticular Formation of the Brain, eds. Jasper, H. H. and Proctor, L. D. pp. 3-31. Little Brown: T. Little Brown: Toronto.

Newsome, W. T., Wurtz, R. H. and Komatsu, H. (1988). Relation of cortical areas Virus, R. H. and Komatsu, H. (1988). Relation of cortical areas MT and MST to pursuit eye movements. II. Differ-entiation of resident of the pursuit eye movements. II. Differentiation of retinal from extraretinal inputs. J. Neurophysiol., 60, 604-620 604-620.

Noda, H. and Fujikado, T. (1987a). Involvement of Purkinje cells in evoking saccadia evoking saccadic eye movements by microstimulation of 17-1261. ior cerebellar vermis of monkeys. J. Neurophysiol., 57, 1247-1261. Noda, H. and Fujikado, T. (1987b). Topography of the oculomotor area of the comball area of the cerebellar vermis in macaques as determined by micro-stimulation 7 by stimulation. J. Neurophysiol., 58, 359-378.

Noda, H. and Suzuki, D. A. (1979a). The role of the flocculus of the monkey in saccadia monkey in saccadic eye movements. J. Physiol. (Lond.), 294, 317-334.

Noda, H. and Suzuki, D. A. (1979b). The role of the flocculus of the monkey in fiverior. *A physiol.* monkey in fixation and smooth pursuit eye movements. J. Physiol. (Lond.), 294 325 210 (Lond.), 294, 335-348.

Noda, H and Suzuki, D. A. (1979c). Processing of eye movement signals in the 9 signals in the flocculus of the monkey. J. Physiol. (Lond.), 294, 349-364.

Noda, H., Murakami, S., Yamada, J., Tamaki, Y. and Aso, T. (1988). Saccadic eye movem Saccadic eye movements evoked by microstimulation of the fastigial nucleus of maccourt

nucleus of macaque monkeys. J. Neurophysiol., 60, 1036-1052. Ogren, M. P. and H. Ogren, M. P. and Hendrickson, A. E. (1976). Pathways between striate cortex and a strike of the stri striate cortex and subcortical regions in Macaca mulatta and Saimirl. sciureus, evidence for a reciprocal pulvinar connection. Exp. Neurol., 53, 780-800.

Ogren, M. P. and Hendrickson, A. E. (1977). The distribution of Pulvinar terminals in a start and the start and th

Pulvinar terminals in visual areas 17 and 18 of the monkey. Res., 137, 343-350.

Ogren, M. P. and Hendrickson, A. E. (1979a). The structural organi-zation of the inferior of the structural organic zation of the inferior and lateral subdivisions of the Macaca monkey pulvinar. J. Comp. New York, New York pulvinar. J. Comp. Neurol., 188, 147-178.

Ogren, M. P. and Hendrickson, A. E. (1979b). Morphology and lateral distribution of striate cortex terminals in the inferior and lateral subdivisions of the M. subdivisions of striate cortex terminals in the inferior and later 179-200 Macaca monkey pulvinar. J. Comp. Neurol., 189.

Ogren, M. P., Mateer, C. A. and Wyler, A. R. (1984). Alterations in visually related even visually related eye movements following left pulvinar damage in man. Neuropsychol. 22 to or of the second second

man. Neuropsychol., 22, 187-196. Ohgaki, T. Curthoys, I.S. and Markham, C. H. (1987). Anatomy in the second seco

physiologically identified eye-movement-related pause neurons the cat: Pontomedully the cat: Pontomedullary region. J. Comp. Neurol., 266, 56-72. Okano, K, and Tamin region. J. Comp. Neurol., 266, 56-72. Okano, K, and Tanji, J. (1987). Neuronal activities in the primate motor fields of the area. motor fields of the agranular frontal cortex preceding visually trig-

gered and self-paced movement. Exp. Brain Res., 66, 155-166. Optican, L. M. and Robinson, D. A. (1980). Cerebellar-dependent adaptive control of primate saccadic system. J. Neurophysiol., 44, 1058-1076.

Orgogozo, J. M. and Larsen, B. (1979). Activation of the supplementary motor area during voluntary movement in man suggests it works as a supramotor area. Science, 206, 847-850.

Ottes, F. P., Van Gisbergen, J. A. M. and Eggermont, J. J. (1985). Latency dependence of colour-based target vs. nontarget discrimination by the saccadic system. Vision Res., 25, 849-862.

Ottes, F. P., Van Gisbergen, J. A. M. and Eggermont, J. J. (1987). Collicular involvement in a saccadic colour discrimination task. Exp. Brain Res., 66, 465-478.

Pan, H. S., Frey, K. A., Young, A. B. and Penny, J. B. (1983). Changes in [3H]muscimol binding in substantia nigra, entopeduncular nucleus, globus pallidus, and thalamus after striatal lesions as demonstrated by quantitive receptor autoradiography. J. Neurosci., 3, 1189-1198.

Pandya, D. N. and Kuypers, H. G. J. M. (1969). Cortico-cortical connections in the rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 13, 13-36.

Parent, A., Bouchard, C. and Smith, Y. (1984). The striopallidal and strionigral projections: Two distinct fiber systems in primate. Brain Res., 303, 385-390.

Parent, A., Mackey, A., and DeBellefeuille, L. (1983a). The subcortical afferents to caudate nucleus and putamen in primate; A fluorescence retrograde double labeling study. Neurosci., 10, 1137-1150. Parent, A., Mackey, A., Smith, Y. and Boucher, R. (1983b). The Output organization of the substantia nigra in primate as revealed by ^a retrograde double labeling method. Brain Res Bull., 10, 529-537. Partlow, G. D., Collonnier, M. and Szabo, J. (1977). Thalamic projections of the superior colliculus in the rhesus monkey, Macaca mulare, A the superior colliculus in the rhesus monkey, Neurol. mulatta. A light and electron microscopic study. J. Comp. Neurol., 171, 285, 330

171, 285-318.

Pasik, P. and Pasik, T. (1964). Oculomotor functions in monkeys with last with lesions of the cerebrum and the superior colliculi. In The Deulomotor State Colliculation of the cerebrum and the superior colliculi. Hoeber, Oculomotor System., ed. Bender, M. B., New York: Hoeber, DD. 40 oc Pp. 40-80.

Pasik, P., Pasik, T. and Bender, M. B. (1960). Oculomotor function following arch. Neurol. following cerebral hemidecortication in the monkey. Arch. Neurol.

Chicago, 3, 298-305.

Pasik, P., Pasik, T. and Bender, M. B. (1966). The superior colliculi and even and eye movements. Arch. Neurol., 15, 420-436.

Paterson, A. and Zangwill, O. L. (1944). Disorders of visual space Perception Perception associated with lesions of the right cerebral hemisphere. Brain 67 Brain, 67, 331-358.

Pearson, R. C. A., Brodal, P. and Powell, T. P. S. (1978). The projec-tion of the state of the tion of the thalamus upon the parietal lobe in the monkey. Brain Res., 144, 143, 143

Peele, T. L. (1942) Cytoarchitecture of individual parietal areas in the monkey (14 monkey (Macaca mulatta) and the distribution of the efferent fibers.

Penfield, W. and Boldrey, E. (1937). Somatic motor and sensory representation resentation in the cerebral cortex of a man as studied by electrical stimulation.

Penfield, W. and Rasmussen, T. (1950). The Cerebral Cortex of Man. A Clinical Sector View York. Clinical Study of Localization of Function. Macmillan: New York. Penfield, W. and Welch, K. (1949). The supplementary motor area in the cerebrat

the cerebral cortex of man. Trans. Am. Neurol. Assoc., 74, 179-184. Penfield, W. and Welch, K. (1951). The supplementary motor area of the cerebral the cerebral cortex. A clinical and experimental study. Arch. Neurol. Psychiatry, 66, 200, Allinical and experimental study.

Perenin, M. T. and Jeannerod, M. (1975). Residual vision in cortically blind hemister

Perry, V. H. and Cowey, A. (1984). Retinal ganglion cells that project to the super-

to the superior colliculus and pretectum in the macaque monkey. Neuroscience, 12

Neuroscience, 12, 1125-1137.

physiol., 49, 152-161. J. Neurophysiol., 43, 1156-1167.

- Perryman, K. M., Lindsley, D. F. and Lindsley, D. B. (1980). Pulvinar neuron responses to spontaneous and trained eye movements and to light flashes in squirrel monkeys. Electroenceph. Clin. Neuro-
- Petersen, S. E., Robinson, D. L. and Keys, W. (1985). Pulvinar nuclei of the behaving rhesus monkey. Visual responses and their modulation. J. Neurophysiol., 54, 867-886.
- Petersen, S. E., Robinson, D. L. and Morris, J. D. (1987). Contributions of the pulvinar to visual spatial attention. Neuropsychologia, 25,
- Petras, J. M. (1971). Connections of the parietal lobe. J. Psychiat. Res.,
- Petrides, M. and Pandya, D. N. (1984). Projections to the frontal cortex from the posterior parietal region in the rhesus monkey. J. Comp.
- Petrides, M. and Pandya, D. N. (1988). Association fiber pathways to the frontal cortex from the superior temporal region in the rhesus
- monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 273, 52-66. Pierrot-Deseilligny, Ch., Gray, F. and Brunet, P. (1986). Infarcts of both inferior parietal lobules with impairment of visually guided eye movements, peripheral visual inattention and optic ataxia. Brain,
- Pigarev, I. N., Rizzolatti, G. and Scandolara, C. (1979). Neurons responding to visual stimuli in the frontal lobe of macaque monkeys.
- Pirozzola, F. J. and Hansch, E. C. (1981). Ocular motor reaction time in dementia reflects degree of cerebral dysfunction. Science, 214,
- Pitts, W. and McCulloch, W. S. (1947). How we know universals. The perception of auditory and visual forms. Bull. Math. Biophys., 9, 127. Poppel, E., Held, R. and Frost, D. (1973). Residual visual function after brain wounds involving the central visual pathways in man.
- Poster, M. I. (1980) Orienting of attention. Q. J. Exp. Psychol, 32,
- 3-25. Posner, M. I., Walker, J. A., Friedrich, F. J. and Rafal, R. D. (1984). Effects of parietal injury on covert orienting of attention. J. Neurosci.
- 4, 1803–1874. Posner, M. I., Walker, J. A., Friedrich, F. J. and Rafal, R. D. (1987). How do the parietal lobes direct covert attention? Neuropsychologia,
- 23, 133-143. Precht, W. and Yoshida, M. (1971). Blockage of caudate-evoked inhibition of neurons in the substantia nigra by picrotoxin. Brain Res.,
- 54, 229-255. Precht, W., Cazin, L., Blanks, R. and Lannou, J. (1982). Anatomy and physiology of the optokinetic pathways to the vestibular nuclei in the physiology of the optownette pathways to the vestional nuclei in the rat. In Physiological and Pathological Aspects of Eye Movements. eds. Racoux, A. and Crommelinck, M. pp. 153-172. The Hague: W.
- Junk. Pribram, K. H., Chow, K. L. and Semmes, J. (1953). Limit and organization of the cortical projection from the medial thalamic nuc-
- leus in monkeys. J. Comp. Neurol., 98, 433-448. leus in monkeys. J. Comp. Ivearol., 70, 433-440. Rasmussen, T. and Penfield, W. (1948). Movement of head and eyes Kasmussen, 1. and remend, W. (1970). Movement of near and eyes from stimulation of human frontal cortex. Res. Publ. Assn. Nerv.
- Ment. Dis., 21, 540-301. Raybourn, M. S. and Keller, E. L. (1977). Colliculoreticular organi-Rayoouni, W. O. and Rener, S. L. (1997). Contentionencular organization in primate oculomotor system. J. Neurophysiol., 40, 861–878. zation in primate ocuroniotor system. J. Starophysiol., 10, 501-878. Remington, R. W. (1980). Attention and saccadic eye movements. J.
- Exp. Psychol. (ITUM. FEILEP. 7, 9, 120-147. Rezak, M. and Benevento, L. A. (1979). A comparison of the organi-Rezak, M. and Denevento, E. A. (1777). A comparison of the organization of the projections of the dorsal lateral geniculate nucleus, the zation of the projections of the dousar lateral generate nucleus, the inferior pulvinar and adjacent lateral pulvinar to primary visual cor-
- tex (area 17) in the macaque monkey. Brain Res., 167, 19-40. tex (area 1/) in the macaque monkey. Joint Res., 10/, 19-40. Richmond, B. J. and Wurtz, R. H. (1980) Vision during saccadic eye Kichmond, D. J. and Wards, A. (2007) Fision during saccadic eye movements. II. A corollary discharge to monkey superior colliculus.

Riddoch, M. J. and Humphreys, G. W. (1983). The effect of cucing on unilateral neglect. Neuropsychologia, 21, 589-599.

Riklan, N., Weissman, D. and Cooper, I. S. (1974). Psychological functions following pulvinectomy. In Pulvinar-LP Complex. eds. Cooper, I. S., Riklan, M. and Rakic, P., pp. 138-172. Springfield: Charles C. Thomas.

Risien Russell, J. S. (1894). An experimental investigation of eye movements. 7. Physiol. (Lond.), 17, 1-26.

Ritchie, L. (1976). Effects of cerebellar lesions on saccadic eye movements. J. Neurophysiol., 39, 1246-1256.

Rizzolatti, G., Matelli, M. and Pavesi, G. (1983). Deficits in attention and movement following the removal of postarcuate (area 6) and prearcuate (area 8) cortex in macaque monkeys. Brain, 106, 655-673. Robertson, R. T. and Feiner, A. R. (1982). Diencephalic projections from the pontine reticular formation: Autoradiographic studies in the cat. Brain Res., 239, 3-16.

Robinson, D. A. (1964). The mechanics of human saccadic eye movements. J. Physiol (Lond.), 174, 245-264.

Robinson, D. A. (1970). Oculomotor unit behavior in the monkey. J. Robinson, D. A. (1972). Eye movements evoked by collicular stimula-

tion in the alert monkey. Vision Res., 12, 1795-1808. Robinson, D. A. (1975). Oculomotor control signals. In Basic Mech-

anisms of Ocular Motility and Their Clinical Implications eds. Bach-y-Rita, P. and Lennerstrand, G. pp. 337-374. Oxford: Pergamon. Robinson, D. A. (1981). Control of eye movements. In Handbook of

Physiology. vol. 2, part 2, The Nervous System, ed. Brooks, V.B. pp. 275-1320. Bethesda: American Physiological Society. Robinson, D. A. and Fuchs, A. F. (1969). Eye movements evoked by

stimulation of frontal eye fields. J. Neurophysiol., 32, 637-648. Robinson, D. L. and Jarvis, C. D. (1974). Superior colliculus neur-

ons studied during head and eye movements of the behaving monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 37, 533-540. Robinson, D. L. and Petersen, S. E. (1985). Responses of pulvinar

neurons to real and self-induced stimulus movement. Brain Res., Robinson, D. L. and Wurtz, R. H. (1976). Use of extraretinal signal

by monkey superior colliculus neurons to distinguish real from self-induced motion. J. Neurophysiol., 39, 852-870. Robinson, D. L., Baizer, J. S. and Dow, B. M. (1980). Behavioral

enhancement of visual responses of prestriate neurons of the rhesus monkey. Invest. Ophthalmol. Vis. Sci., 19, 1120-1123. Robinson, D. L., Goldberg, M. E. and Stanton, G. B. (1978). Par-

ietal association cortex in the primate: Sensory mechanisms and behavioral modulations. J. Neurophysiol, 41, 910-932. Robinson, D. L., Petersen, S. E. and Keys, W. (1986). Saccade-

related and visual activities in the pulvinar nuclei of the behaving

Roland, P. E., Larsen, B., Lassen, N. A. and Skinhoj. E. (1980). Roland, P. L., Laisen, J., Labour, et al. Califility, L. (1980). Supplementary motor area and other cortical areas in organization

of voluntary movements in man. J. Neurophysiol., 43, 118-136. Romo, R. and Schultz, W. (1987). Neuronal activity preceding selfinitiated or externally timed arm movements in area 6 of monkey

Ron. S and Robinson, D. A. (1973). Eye movements evoked by

cerebellar stimulation in the alert monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 36, 1004-1022. Rosvold, H. E., Mishkin, M. and Szwarcbart, M. K. (1958). Effects

of subcortical lesions in monkeys on visual discrimination and single alternation performance. J. Comp. Physiol. Psychol., 51, 437-444. alternation performance, J. Comp. 1 April 1 Sychol., 51, 437-444. Royce, G. J. (1983). Cortical neurons with collateral projections to both the caudate nucleus and the centromedian-parafascicular thalamic complex: A fluorescent retrograde double labelling study Royce, G. J. and Mourey, R. J. (1985). Efferent connections of the

contromedian and parafascicular thalamic nuclei. An autoradio-

A Read on these west

graphic investigation in the cat. J. Comp. Neurol., 235, 277-300. Saito, H., Yukic, M., Tanaka, K., Hikosaka, K., Fukada, Y. and Iwai, E. (1986). Integration of direction signals of image motion in the superior temporal sulcus of the macaque monkey. J. Neurosci., 6, 145-157.

Sakai, M. (1978). Single unit activity in a border area between the dorsal prefrontal and premotor regions in the visually conditioned motor task of monkeys. Brain Res., 147, 377-383.

Sakata, H., Shibutani, H. and Kawano, K. (1980). Spatial properties of visual fixation neurons in posterior parietal association cortex of the monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 43, 1654-1672.

Sakata, H., Shibutani, H. and Kawano, K. (1983). Functional properties of visual tracking neurons in posterior parietal association cortex of the monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 49, 1364-1380.

Sasaki, K. and Gemba, H. (1986). Electrical activity in the prefrontal cortex specific to no-go reaction of conditioned hand movement with colour discrimination in the monkey. Exp. Brain Res., 64, 603-606 603-606.

Schaeffer, E. A. (1888). Experiments on the electrical excitation of the visual area of the cerebral cortex in the monkey. Brain, 11, 1-30. Schall, J. D. (1989a). A comparison of the neuronal responses in the frontal and supplementary eye fields of rhesus monkeys performing a delayed room. a delayed response, go/nogo visual tracking task. (in preparation). Schall, J. D. (1989b). Neuronal responses in the supplementary motor area of rhesus monkeys performing a delayed response, go/

nogo visual tracking task. (In preparation). Schall, J. D. (1989c). Neuronal correlates of visual search in the frontel and the search in t

frontal eye fields of rhesus monkey. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr., 15, 162. Schall, I. D. M. Schall, J. D., Mann, S. E. and Schiller, P. H. (1987). Investigation of the roles of days the roles of dorsomedial and ventrolateral premotor regions and the frontal eve fields frontal eye fields in visually guided movements. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr., 13, 1095.

Schell, G. R. and Strick, P. L. (1984). The origin of thalamic inputs to the arcusto ar to the arcuate premotor and supplementary motor areas. J. Neuro-sci., 4, 539-560

sci., 4, 539-560. Schiller, P. H. (1970). The discharge characteristics of single units in the oculomotor and monkey. the oculomotor and abducens nuclei of the unanesthetized monkey. Exp. Brain Res. 10, 200

Exp. Brain Res., 10, 347-362. Schiller, P. H. (1977). The effect of superior colliculus ablation on saccades elicited by 154-156.

saccades elicited by cortical stimulation. Brain Res., 122, 154-156. Schiller, P. H. (1984) (79) Schiller, P. H. (1984). The superior colliculus and visual function. *Brain Res.*, 122, 1547 In *Handbook of Physical Science*. Handbook of Physiology. vol. 3, part 1 The Nervous System. ed. Darian-Smith, I. pp. 457-505. Bethesda: American Physiological Society. Society.

Schiller, P. H. (1985). A Model for the generation of visually guided saccadic eye movement saccadic eye movements. In Models of the Visual Cortex. eds. Rose, D. and Dobson V.C.

D. and Dobson V.G. pp. 62-70: New York, John Wiley. Schiller, P. H. and Koerner, F. (1971). Discharge characteristics of single units in Superior, F. (1971). Discharge characteristics J. single units in superior colliculus of the alert rhesus monkey. Neurophysiol, 34, 920-936.

Schiller, P. H. and Malpeli, J. G. (1977). Properties and tectal projections of monkey and 428-44 tions of monkey retinal ganglion cells. J. Neurophysiol., 40, 428-445. Schiller, P. H. and S. Markey Schuler, J. Neurophysiol., 40, 428-445. Schiller, P. H. and Sandell, J. H. (1983). Interactions between visually and electrically J. H. (1983). Interactions visually and electrically elicited saccades before and after superior colliculus and frontal Colliculus and frontal eye field ablation in the rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 49, 381-392.

Schiller, P. H. and Stryker M. (1972). Single-unit recording and stimulation in superior colliculus of the alert rhesus monkey.

Neurophysiol., 35, 915-924. Schiller, P. H., Malpeli, J. G. and Schein, S. J. (1979). Composition of geniculostriate inc.

of geniculostriate input to superior colliculus of the rhesus monkey. J. Neurophysiol 42 112 J. Neurophysiol., 42, 1124-1133.

Schiller, P. H., Sandell, J. H. and Maunsell, J. H. R. (1987). The effect of frontal evo f. L. H. and Maunsell, J. H. R. (1987). effect of frontal eye field and superior colliculus lesions on saccadic latencies in the rhesing latencies in the rhesus monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 57, 1033-1049. Schiller, P. H., True S. D. Neurophysiol., 57, 1034-1049. Schiller, P. H., True, S. D. and Conway, J. L. (1979). Paired stimular tion of the frontal eye field and the superior colliculus of the rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 179, 162-164.

Schiller, P. H., True, S. D. and Conway J. D. (1980). Deficits in eye movements following frontal eye field and superior colliculus ablations. J. Neurophysiol., 44, 1175-1189.

Schiller, P. H., Stryker, M., Cynader, M. and Berman, N. (1974). Response characteristics of single cells in the monkey superior colliculus following ablation or cooling of visual cortex. J. Neurophysiol., 37, 181-194.

Schlag, J. and Schlag-Rey, M. (1971). Induction of oculomotor responses from thalamic internal medullary lamina in the cat. Exp. Neurol., 33, 498-508.

Schlag, J. Schlag-Rey, M. (1983). Thalamic units firing upon refixation may be responsible for plasticity in visual cortex. Exp. Brain Res., 50, 146-148.

Schlag, J. and Schlag-Rey, M. (1984). Visuomotor functions of cen-tral tral. tral thalamus in monkey. 11. Unit activity related to visual events,

targeting and fixation. J. Neurophysiol., 51, 1175-1195. Schlag, J. and Schlag-Rey, M. (1985). Eye fixation units in the sup-plomation of the second plementary eye field of the monkey. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr., 11, 82. Schlag Schlag, J. and Schlag-Rey, M. (1986). Role of central thalamus in

gaze control. Prog. Brain Res., 64, 191-201. Schlag, J. and Schlag-Rey, M. (1987). Evidence for a supplementary

Schlag-Rey, M. and Schlag, J. (1984). Visuomotor functions of cen-tral their tral thalamus in monkey. I. Unit activity related to spontaneous eye

Schlag-Rey, M., Jeffers, I., Sampogna, S. and Schlag, J. (1987). Functional Functional and anatomical relations of central thalamus and cortical

oculomotor areas. Soc. Neurosci. Abstr., 13, 1093. Schneider, J. S., Manetto, C. and Lidsky. T. I. (1985). Substantia nigra nigra projection to medullary reticular formation. Relevance to Oculometer. Neurosci. Lett., oculomotor and related motor functions in the cat. Neurosci. Lett., 62, 1-6

Schnyder, H., Reisine, H., Hepp, K. and Henn, V. (1985). Frontal Cyc field ^{cye} field projection to the paramedian pontine reticular formation traced with traced with wheat germ agglutinin in the monkey. Brain Res., 329, 151-160

Schwarz, D. W. F. and Tomlinson, R. D. (1977). Neuronal responses to eye much to eye muscle stretch in cerebellar lobule VI of the cat. Exp. Brain Res., 27 101

Scollo-Lavizzari, G. and Akert, K. (1963). Cortical area 8 and its thalamic provident of the control of the con thalamic projection in Macaca mulatta. J. Comp. Neurol., 121, 259-270

Scudder, C. A. (1988). A new local feedback model of the saccadic Scudder, C. A., Fuchs, A. F. and Langer, P. P. (1988). Characteris-tics and furnities tics and functional identification of saccadic inhibitory burst neurons in the above

Ons in the alert monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 59, 1430-1454. Segraves, M. A. and Goldberg, M. E. (1987). Functional properties of corticorous and Goldberg, M. E. (1987). Functional Properties of corticotectal neurons in the monkey's frontal eye field. J. Neuro-physiol., 58, 1207

Segraves, M. A., Goldberg, M. E., Deng, S-Y., Bruce, C. J. Unger-leider, L. G. Goldberg, M. E., Deng, S-Y., Bruce, C. J. Ungerleider, L. G. and Mishkin, M. (1987). The role of striate cortex in the guidance of the string of th

the guidance of eye movements in the monkey. J. Neurosci., 7, 3040-3058 Selemon, L. D. and Goldman-Rakic, P. S. (1985). Longitudinal projections in the

topography and interdigitation of corticostriatal projections in the Seltzer, B. and Pandya. D. N. (1978). Afferent cortical connections and architectonics of the superior temporal sulcus and surrounding Cortex in the phone

Seltzer, B. and Pandya, D. N. (1980). Converging visual and somatic sensory corrient. sensory cortical input to the intraparietal sulcus of the rhesus mon-key. Brain Part 100 to the intraparietal sulcus of the rhesus mon-

Seltzer, B. and Pandya, D. N. (1984). Further observations on

parieto-temporal connections in the rhesus monkey. Exp. Brain

Seltzer, B. and Van Hoesen, G. W. (1979). A direct inferior parietal lobule projection to the presubiculum in the rhesus monkey. Brain

Sharpe, J. A. (1966). Adaptation to frontal lobe lesions. In Adaptive Processes in Visual and Oculomotor Systems, pp. 239-246. eds.

Keller, E. L. and Zee, D. S. New York: Pergamon. Sherrington, C. S. (1893). Further experimental note on the correlation of action of antagonistic muscles. Proc. R. Soc. Lond., 53,

Shibasaki, H., Sadatoshi, T. and Kuroiwa, Y. (1979). Oculomotor abnormalities in Parkinson's disease. Arch. Neurol. (Chicago), 36,

Shibutani, H., Sakata, H. and Hyvarinen, J. (1984). Saccade and blinking evoked by microstimulation of the posterior parietal asso-

ciation cortex of the monkey. Exp. Brain Res., 55, 1-8. Shimizu, N., Naito, M. and Yoshida, M. (1981). Eye-head coordination in patients with Parkinsonism and cerebellar ataxia.

J. Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiatry, 43, 509-515. Shook, B. L., Schlaq-Rey, M., and Schlaq, J. (1988) Direct projec-Snook, D. L., Schaq-Key, M., and Schaq, J. (1900) Direct projec-tion from the supplementary eye field to the nucleus raphe interpo-

Silus. Exp. Drain Res., 13, 415-410. Silberpennig, J. (1941). Contributions to the problem of eye movements. III. Disturbances of ocular movements with pseudonents, 111. Distanciances of occurat intovenients with pseudo-hemianopsia in frontal lobe tumors. Confinia Neuorologica (Basel),

Singer, W. (1982). Central core control of developmental plasticity in Singer, W. (1904). Central core control of developmental plasticity in the kitten visual cortex. I. Diencephalic lesions. *Exp. Brain. Res.*,

41, 209-222. Singer, W. and Rauschecker, J. P. (1982). Central core control of Singer, w. and Rauscheeser, J. r. (1702). Central core control of developmental plasticity in the kitten visual cortex. II. Electrical developmental plasticity in the kitch visual cortex. II. Electrical activation of mesencephalic and diencephalic projections. Exp.

Brain res., 71, 223-233. Sigueria, E. B. (1965). The temporo-pulvinar connections in the

rhesus monkey. Arch. Neurol., 13, 321-330. rnesus monke). Arca. Rearon, 15, 321-330. Siqueira, E. B. (1971). The cortical connections of the nucleus pul-Siqueira, E. D. (1971). The content connections of the nucleus pul-vinaris of the dorsal thalamus in rhesus monkey. Int. J. Neurol., 8,

139–154. Skavenski, A. A. and Hansen, R. M. (1978). Role of eye position infor-Skavenski, A. A. and Fransch, A. H. (1999). Note of eye position infor-mation in visual space perception. In Eye Movements and the Higher Psychological Functions, eds. Senders, J. W., Fisher, D. F. and

Monty, K. A., pp. 15-54. (vew fork: fraisted. Slatt, B., Loeffler, J. D. and Hoyt, W. F. (1966). Ocular motor distur-Monty, R. A., pp. 15-34. New York: Halsted. Slatt, B., Loenner, J. D. and rioyt, W. F. (1700). Ocular motor distur-bances in Parkinson's disease. Electromyographic observations. Can.

J. Ophthalmol., 1, 201-213. Smith, A. M. (1979). The activity of supplementary motor area neur-Smith, A. M. (1979). The activity of supplementary motor area neuronal during a maintained precision grip. *Brain Res.*, 172, 315–327. ons during a maintained precision grip. *Drain Res.*, 114, 315–327. Smith, W. K. (1940). Electrically responsive cortex within the sulei of

the trontal lobe. Anal. Rec., 10, 13-10. Smith, W. K. (1949). The frontal eye fields. In The Precentral Motor Smith, W. K. (1949). The frontal eye news. In The Precentral Motor Cortex., ed. Bucy, P. C., pp. 307–342. Urbana: University of Illinois

Press. Sparks, D. L. (1975). Response properties of eye movement-related Sparks, D. L. (1975). Response properties of eye movement-related neurons in the monkey superior colliculus. *Brain Res.*, 90, 147–152. neurons in the monkey superior configures. *Brain Res.*, 90, 147–152. Sparks, D. L. (1978). Functional properties of neurons in the monkey Sparks, D. L. (1978). r unctional properties of neurons in the monkey superior colliculus: Coupling of neuronal activity and saccade onset.

Brain Res., 156, 1-16. Sparks, D. L. (1986). Translation of sensory signals into commands Sparks, D. L. (1900). A ransiation of sciencity signals into commands for control of saccadic eye movements: Role of primate superior colli-

culus. *Physiol. Rev.*, **00**, 118–171. Sparks, D. L. (1988). Neural cartography: Sensory and motor maps in Sparks, D. L. (1988). *Reain Rehav. and Front* **31** 40, 54 Sparks, D. L. (1986). Incurat cartography: Sensory and motor, the superior colliculus. *Brain, Behav. and Evol.*, 31, 49–56. the superior colliculus. Brain, Benav. and Evol., 51, 49–56. Sparks, D. L. and Mays, L. E. (1981). The role of the superior colli-Sparks, D. L. and Mays, L. E. (1901). The role of the superior colli-culus in the control of saccadic eye movements. A current perspecculus in the control of saccause eye movements. A current perspec-tive. In Progress in Oculomotor Research, eds. Fuchs, A.F. and Becker,

W. pp. 137-144, North-Holland, Amsterdam, Elservier.

Sparks, D. L. and Mays, L. E. (1983). Spatial localization of saccade targets. I. Compensation for stimulation-induced perturbations in eye position. J. Neurophysiol., 49, 45-63.

Sparks, D. L. and Porter, J. D. (1983). Spatial localization of saccade targets. II. Activity of superior colliculus neurons preceding compensatory saccades. J. Neurophysiol., 49, 64-74.

Sparks, D. L., Holland, R. and Guthrie, B. L. (1976). Size and distribution of movement fields in the monkey superior colliculus. Brain Sparks, D. L., Mays, L. E. and Porter, J. D. (1987). Eye movements

induced by pontine stimulation. Interaction with visually triggered saccades. 7. Neurophysiol., 58, 300-318. Spatz, W. B. and Tigges, J. (1973). Studies on the visual area MT in

primates. II. Projection fibers to subcortical structures. Brain Res.,

Spatz, W. B., Tigges, J. and Tigges, M. (1970). Subcortical projections, cortical associations and some intrinsic interlaminar connections of the striate cortex in the squirrel monkey (Saimiri sciureus).

Spitzer, H., Desimore, R. and Morgan, J. (1988). Increased attention enhances both behavioral and neuronal performance. Science, 240,

Sprague, J. M. and Meikle, T. H. (1965). The role of the superior

colliculus in visually guided behavior. Exp. Neurol., 11, 115-146. Stanton, G. B., Goldberg, M. E. and Bruce, C. J. (1988a). Frontal eye field efferents in the macaque monkey. I. Subcortical pathways and topography of striatal and thalamic terminal fields. J. Comp. Neurol.,

Stanton, G. B., Goldberg, M. E. and Bruce, C. J. (1988b). Frontal eye field efferents in the macaque monkey: II. Topography of terminal fields in midbrain and pons. J. Comp. Neurol., 271, 493-506. Stanton, G. B., Cruce, W. L. R., Goldberg, M. E. and Robinson, D. L.

(1977). Some ipsilateral projections to areas PF and PG of the inferior parietal lobule in monkeys. Neurosci. Lett., 6, 242-250. Starr, A. (1967). A disorder of rapid eye movements in Huntington's

chorea. Brain., 90, 373-307. Steinbach, M. J. (1987). Proprioceptive knowledge of eye position.

Vision Res., 21, 1737-1777. Steinmetz, M. A., Motter, B. C., Duffy, C. J. and Mountcastle, V. B.

(1987). Functional properties of parietal visual neurons: Radial or-(1987). Functional properties of particul visual ficurons: Kadial or-ganization of directionalities within the visual field. J. Neurosci., 7,

177-191. Strassman, A. M., McCrea, R. and Highstein, S. M. (1986a). Ana-

tomy and physiology of saccadic burst neurons in the alert squirrel monkey. I. Excitatory burst neurons. J. Comp. Neurol., 249, 337-357. Strassman, A. M., McCrea, R. and Highstein, S. M. (1986b). Ana-

Strassman, A. M., Miccara, K. and Anglisten, S. M. (1980b). Ana-tomy and physiology of saccadic burst neurons in the alert squirrel tomy and physiology of saccade ourse neurons in the alert squirrel monkey. I. Inhibitory burst neurons. J. Comp. Neurol., 249, 358-380. Sundqvist, A. (1979). Saccadic reaction-time in parietal-lobe dys-

function. Lancet., 1, 0 ro. Suzuki, H. and Azuma, M. (1977). Prefrontal neuronal activity dur-Suzuki, H. and Azuma, M. (1977). Interformat activity dur-ing gazing at a light spot in the monkey. Brain Res., 126, 497-508. ing gazing at a light spot in the monkey. Drain Kes., 126, 497-508. Suzuki, H. and Azuma, M. (1983). Topographic studies on visual Suzuki, H. and Azuma, $\frac{1}{12}$ (1200). Support studies on visual neurons in the dorsolateral prefrontal cortex of the monkey. *Exp.* 53 47-58

Brain Res., 53, +1-30. Suzuki, D. A. and Keller, E. L. (1984). Visual signals in the dorso-

Suzuki, D. A. and Kener, E. E. (1991). Asual Signals in the dorso-lateral pontine nucleus of the alert monkey: Their relationship to smooth-pursuit eye movements. Exp. Brain Res., 53, 473-478. smooth-pursuit eye movements. 249. 57411 (cs., 55, 473-478. Suzuki, D. A., Noda, H. and Kase, M. (1981). Visual and pursuit eye Suzuki, D. A., INOUA, I.I. and Alary, in the start, in suar and pursuit eye movement-related activity in posterior vermis of monkey cerebellum. J. Neurophysion, 76, 1100 (1974). An autora-Swanson, L. W., Cowan, W. M. and Jones, E.G. (1974). An autora-

Swanson, L. W., Cowait, W. M. and Jones, L.G. (1974). An autora-diographic study of the efferent projections of the ventral lateral

geniculate nucleus in the albino rat and the cat. J. Comp. Neurol., 156, 143-163

Tanaka, K., Hikosaka, K., Saito, H., Yukie, M., Fukada, Y. and Iwai, E. (1986). Analysis of local and wide-field movements in the superior temporal visual areas of the macaque monkey. J. Neurosci., 6, 134-144

Tanji, J. and Evarts, E. V. (1976). Anticipatory activity of motor cortex neurons in relation to direction of an intended movement. J. Neurophysiol., 39, 1062-1068.

Tanji, J. and Kurata, K. (1979). Neuronal activity in the cortical supplementary motor area related with distal and proximal forelimb movements. Neurosci. Lett., 12, 201-206.

Tanji, J. and Kurata, K. (1981). Contrasting neuronal activity in the ipsilateral and contralateral supplementary motor areas in relation to a movement of monkey's distal hindlimb. Bram Res., 222, 155-158

Tanji, J. and Kurata, K. (1982). Comparison of movement-related activity in two cortical motor areas of primates. J. Neurophysiol., 48, 633-652 633-653

Tanji, J. and Kurata, K. (1985). Contrasting neuronal activity in supplementary and precentral motor cortex of monkeys. I. Responses to instructions determining motor responses to forthcoming signals of different modalities. J. Neurophysiol., 53, 129-141. Tanji, J. and Taniguchi, K. (1978). Does the supplementary physiol. area play a role in modifying motor cortex reflexes? J. Physiol. (Paris) 74, 312, 540

(Paris), 74, 317-318. Tanji, J., Taniguchi, K. and Saga, T. (1980). Supplementary motor area Normal area. Neuronal response to motor instructions. J. Neurophysiol., 43, 60-68.

Teravainen, H. and Calne, D. N. (1980). Studies of parkinsonian movement: 1. Provents. Acta movement: 1. and Calne, D. N. (1980). Studies of parking Acta Neurol Scare - Scare - Acta Neurol. Scand., 62, 137-148.

Teuber, H.-L., Battersby, W. S. and Bender, M. B. (1949). Changes in visual searching. *Am. J.* in visual searching performance following cerebral lesions. Am. J. Physiol. 150 room. Physiol., 159, 592

Thach, W. T. and Jones, E. G. (1979). The cerebellar dentator, thalamic compared states the compared to the second term atotopy.

Brain Res., 169, 168-172. Thier, P., Kochler, W. and Buettner, U. W. (1988). Neuronal activity in the dorsolatoral a in the dorsolateral pontine nucleus of the alert monkey modulated by visual stimuli as 1 70,496-512. by visual stimuli and eye movements. Exp. Brain Res., 70, 496-512. fibers in squirrel monkey: A reinvestigation using autoradiographic methods. Brain Rev. 70

methods. Brain Res., 79, 489-495. Tigges, M. and Tigges, J. (1970). The retinologal fibers and their terminal nuclei in C. J. (1970). The retinologal fibers 7. Comp.

terminal nuclei in Galago crassicaudatus (primates). J. Comp. Neurol., 138, 87-102 Neurol., 138, 87-102. Tigges, J., Tigges, M., Cross, N. A., McBride, W. D., Letbetter, W. D. and Anschel S. Cross, N. A., McBride, W. D., Letbetter, w

D. and Anschel, S. (1982). Subcortical structures projecting to visual areas in source in the structure of t visual areas in squirrel monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 209, 29-40. Pobias, T. J. (1975) A. M. Markey, J. Comp. Neurol., 209, 29-40. Tobias, T. J. (1975). Afferents to prefrontal cortex from the thalamic mediodorsal nucleus in the prefrontal cortex from the thalamic at 191-212. mediodorsal nucleus in the rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 83, 191-212. Tomlinson, R. D. and D. Tomlinson, R. D. and Bahra, P. S. (1986a) Combined eye-head gaze shifts in the primate 1. S. (1986a) Combined eye-head gaze shifts in the primate. I. Metrics. J. Neurophysiol., 56, 1542-1557. Tomlinson, R. D. and Bahra, P. S. (1986a) Combined cyc-neurophysiol., 56, 1542-1557. Tomlinson, R. D. and Bahra, P. S. (1986a) Combined 5, 1542-159 gave shifts in the primate. I. Metrics. J. Neurophysiol., 56, 1542-159 ave which is the primate state of the primate state of the state o

shifts in the primate. II. Interactions between saccades and the vestibuloccular reflex. vestibuloccular reflex. J. Neurophysiol., 56, 1558-1570. Forvik, A. and D. V. Neurophysiol., 56, 1558-1570. Torvik, A. and Brodal, A. (1954). The cerebellar projection of the peri-hypoglossal nuclei. (1954). The cerebellar projection practices peri-hypoglossal nuclei (nucleus intercalatus, nucleus pracpositus hypoglossi and nuclei (nucleus intercalatus, nucleus pracpositus Neuronal nucleus intercalatus) hypoglossial nuclei (nucleus intercalatus, nucleus prachate, Neurol., 13, 515–527 Neurol., 13, 515-527.

Trojanowski, J. Q. and Jacobson, S. (1974). Medial pulvinar afferents to frontal eye field in the second se to frontal eye field in rhesus monkey demonstrated by horseradish Peroxidase. Brain Rec. 20 201 Peroxidase Brain Res., 80, 395-411 Trojanowski, J. Q. and Jacobson, S. (1975a). A combined horseradish peroxidase-autoradiographics. S. (1975a). A combined horseradish

peroxidase-autoradiographic investigation of reciprocal connections

between superior temporal gyrus and pulvinar in squirrel monkey. Brain Res., 85, 347-353.

Trojanowski, J. Q. and Jacobson, S. (1975b). Peroxidase labeled subcortical afferents to pulvinar in rhesus monkey. Brain Res., 97, 144-150

Trojanowski, J. Q. and Jacobson, S. (1976). Areal and laminar distribution of some pulvinar cortical efferents in rhesus monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 169, 371-392.

Tusa, R. J., Zee, D. S. and Herdman, S. J. (1986). Effect of unilateral cerebral cortical lesions on ocular motor behavior in monkeys: Saccades and quick phases. J. Neurophysiol., 56, 1590-1625.

Tweed, D. and Vilis, T. (1985). A two dimensional model of saccade generation. Biol. Cybernet., 52, 219-227.

Ungerleider, L. G. and Christensen, C. A. (1977). Pulvinar lesions in monkeys produce abnormal eye movements during visual discrimination training. Brain Res., 136, 189-196.

Ungerleider, L. G. and Christensen, C. A. (1979). Pulvinar lesions in monkeys produce abnormal scanning of a complex visual array.

Neuropsychologia, 17, 493-501. Ungerleider, L. G. and Desimone, R. (1986). Cortical connections of Viewel

Visual area MT in the macaque. J. Comp. Neurol., 248, 190-222. Ungerleider, L. G., Galkin, T.W. and Mishkin, M. (1983). Visuotopic organization of projections from striate cortex to inferior and lateral and the striate cortex to inferior and lateral pulvinar in rhesus monkey: J. Comp. Neurol., 217, 137-157. Ungerleider, L. G., Ganz, L. and Pribram, K. H. (1977). Size con-Staney in the state of the sta

Stancy in rhesus monkeys. Effects of pulvinar, prestriate and inferotemporal lesions. Exp. Brain Res., 27, 251-269.

Ungerleider, L. G., Desimone, R., Galkin, T. and Mishkin, M. (1984) S. (1984). Subcortical projections of area MT in the macaque. J. Comp. Neural 2000 Comp.

Updyke, B. V. (1974). Characteristics of unit responses in superior collignment. 27, 206-909. colliculus of the cebus monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 37, 896-909. Van Der Steen, J., Russell, I. S. and James, G.O. (1986). Effects of unjlateret unilateral frontal eye-field lesions on eye-head coordination in mon-key, 7 V

Van Gisbergen, J. A. M., Robinson, D. A. and Gielen, S. (1981). A guantine Quantitative analysis of generation of saccadic eye movements by burst norm

Van Gisbergen, J. A. M., van Opstal, A. J. and Schoenmakers, J. J. M. (1985), N. M., van Opstal, A. J. and Schoenmakers, J. J. M. (1985). Experimental test of two models for the generation of oblique as

Van Gisbergen, J. A. M., van Opstal, A. J. and Tax, A. A. M. (1987). Collicular convertor summation. Collicular ensemble coding of saccades based on vector summation.

Vogt, C. and Vogt, O. (1907). Azur Kenntnis der elektrisch er-regbaren 11. regbaren Hirnrinden Gebiete bei den sugetieren. J. Psychol. Neurol., 8, 277

Vogt, C. and Vogt, O. (1919). Allgemeine Ergebnisse unserer Hirn-forschung

Volkmann, F. C. (1962). Vision during voluntary saccadic eye move-ments, 7 Oct.

Volkmann, F. C., Riggs, L. A., White, K. D. and Moore, R. K. (1978). Conversion (1978). Contrast Sensitivity during saccadic eye movements. Vision Res. 18, 1102

Volkmann, F. C., Schick, A. M. L. and Riggs, L. A. (1968). The time course of size course of visual inhibition during voluntary saccades. J. Opt. Soc. 4m., 58, 562 and

Von Bonin, G. and Bailey, P. (1947). The Neocortex of the Macaca Mulatta 11-1. Wagman, I. H. (1964). Eye movements induced by electric stimulation of const lation of cerebrum in monkeys and their relationship to bodiy movements I. C. Novements. In Oculomotor System. ed. Bender, M. B., pp. 18-39, New York: La

Wagman, 1. H., Krieger, H. P. and Bender, M. B. (1958). Eye movemente of the occipital movements elicited by surface and depth stimulation of the occipital lobe of Macan lobe of Macaque mulatta. J. Comp. Neurol., 109, 169-193.

error signal. Exp. Brain Res., 72, 649-652. in the cat. Exp. Neurol., 3, 525-541. the macaque monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 73, 59-86. occipital lobe in the monkey. J Neurophysiol., 3, 353-369. no-go responses. Brain Res., 382, 15-27. sory neglect. Ann. Neurol., 3, 505-508. Comp. Iveurol., 213, 135-173. Weinrich, M. and Wise, S. P. (1982). The premotor cortex of the occipital adjaction. *Brain*, 71, 107-140. Welch, K. and Stuteville, P. (1958). Experimental production of York: Wiley. Wise, S. P. (1985). The primate premotor cortex: Past, present and Wise, S. P. (1985). *Den Neurosci* 8: 1-19 433–451. Wolfe, J. W. (1971). Cerebellar evoked potentials related to extra-

- Wagman, I. H., Krieger, H. P., Papatheodoron, C. A. and Bender, M. B. (1961). Eye movements elicited by surface and depth stimulation of the frontal lobe. J. Comp. Neurol., 117, 179-188.
- Waitzman, D. M., Ma, T. P., Optican, L. M. and Wurtz, R. H. (1988). Superior colliculus neurons provide the saccadic motor
- Walberg, F. (1961). Fastigiofugal fibers to the perihypoglossal nuclei
- Walker, A. E., (1940). A cytoarchitectural study of prefrontal area of
- Walker, A. E. and Weaver, T. A. (1940). Ocular movements from the
- Waspe, W. and Henn, V. (1987). Gaze stabilization in the primate: The interaction of the vestibulo-ocular reflex, optokinetic nystagmus and smooth pursuit. Rev. Physiol. Biochem. Pharmacol., 106,
- Watanabe, M. (1986). Prefrontal unit activity during delayed conditional go/no-go discrimination in the monkey. II. Relation to go and
- Watson, R. T. and Heilman, K. M. (1979). Thalamic neglect. Neur-
- Watson, R. T., Miller, B. D. and Heilman, K. M. (1978). Nonsen-
- Weber, J. T. and Yin, T. C. T. (1984). Subcortical projections of the inferior parietal cortex (area 7) in the stump-tail monkey. J. Comp.
- Neurol., 224, 200-230. Weber, J. T., Huerta, M. F., Kaas, J. H. and Harting, J. K. (1983). The projections of the lateral geniculate nucleus of the squirrel The projections of the lateral generate nucleus of the squirrel monkey: Studies of the interlaminar zones and the S layers. \mathcal{J} .
- Weinrich, M., Wise, S. P. and Mauritz, K.-H. (1984). A neurophysiological analysis of the premotor cortex of the monkey. Brain, 107,
- 385-414. Weiskrantz, L., Warrington, E. K., Sanders, M. D. and Marshall, J. (1974). Visual capacity in the hemianopic field following a restricted
- unilateral neglect in monkeys. Brain, 81, 341-347. White, O. B., Saint-Cyr, J. A., Tomlinson, R. D. and Sharpe, J. A. White, U. D., Saint-Cyr, J. A., Lonnaison, K. D. and Snarpe, J. A. (1983). Ocular motor deficits in Parkinson's disease. II. Control of
- (1903). Octuar motor denotes in rankinson's disease. 11. Contro the saccadic and smooth pursuit systems. Brain, 106, 571-587. the saccaule and smooth pursue systems. *Jrain*, 100, 571-587. Wiesendanger, R. and Wiesendanger, M. (1985). The thalamic conwiesenganger, N. and Wiesenger, M. (1703). The matamic con-nections with medial area 6 (supplementary motor cortex) in the
- nections with nicolal area of supplementary motor corte. monkey (Macaca fasicularis). Exp. Brain Res., 59, 91–104. monkey (*macaca jusicularis): Lep. Drain* Res., 37, 91-104. Wiesendanger, R., Wiesendanger, M. and Ruegg, D. G. (1979). An Wiesendanger, A., Wiesenhanger, M. and Ruegg, D. G. (1979). An anatomical investigation of the corticopontine projection in the prianatomical investigation of the contropolitine projection in the pri-mate (Macaca fascicularis and Saimiri sciureus). II. The projection mate (*Mucacu Jusciculuurs* and Summir scinicus). 11. 1 ne projection from frontal and parietal association areas. *Neuroscience*, 4, 747–765. from trontal and particula association at cas. *tyeuroscience*, 4, 141-765. Wilson, M. E. and Toyne, M. J. (1970) Retino-tectal and cortico-
- wilson, w. E. and Toyne, w. J. (1770) retino-tectal and cort tectal projections in Macaca mulatta. Brain Res., 24, 395-406. tectal projections in *platatea mutatta. Brain Res.*, 24, 395–406. Wise, S. P. (1984). The nonprimary motor cortex and its role in the Wise, S. P. (1964). The nonprinary motor correx and its role in the cerebral control of movement. In Dynamic Aspects of Neocortical cerebral control of movement. In Dynamic Aspects of Neocortical Function. eds. Edelman, G. M., Gall, W. E. and Cowan W. M. New
- preparatory. Ann. Rev. Neurosci. 5: 1-19. Wise, S. P. and Mauritz, K.-H. (1985). Set related neuronal activity Wise, S. P. and Mauritz, N.-FI. (1703). Set related neuronal activity in the premotor cortext of rhesus monkeys: Effects of changes in in the premotor P Sec. Land R 723 331-354
- motor set. Proc. R. Soc. Lond. D., 443, 331-334. Wise, S. P. and J. Tanji (1981). Supplementary and precentral motor in the premotor cortext of mesus monkeys: En motor set. Proc. R. Soc. Lond. B., 223, 331-354. Wise, S. P. and J. Lanji (1901). Supplementary and precentral motor cortex: Contrast in responsiveness to peripheral input in the hindcortex: Contrast in responsiveness to peripheral input in the hind-limb area of the unanesthetized monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 195,

ocular muscle stretch. Exp. Neurol., 33, 693-697.

Woolsey, C. N., Settlage, P. H., Meyer, D. R., Spencer, W., Hamey, T. P. and Travis, A. M. (1952). Patterns of localization in precentral and 'supplementary' motor areas and their relation to the concept of a premotor area. Res. Publ. Asoc. Res. Nerv. Ment. Dis., 30, 238-

Wurtz, R. H. (1969a). Responses of striate cortex neurons to stimuli during rapid eye movements in the monkey. J. Neurophysiol., 32,

Wurtz, R. H. (1969b). Comparison of effects of eye movements and stimulus movements on striate cortex neurons of the monkey. J.

Wurtz, R. H. and Albano, J. E. (1980). Visual-motor function of the primate superior colliculus. Ann. Rev. Neurosci., 3, 189-226.

Wurtz, R. H. and Goldberg, M. E. (1972a). Activity of superior colliculus in behaving monkey: III. Cells discharging before eye movements. J. Neurophysiol., 35, 575-586.

Wurtz, R. H. and Goldberg, M. E. (1972b). Activity of superior

colliculus in behaving monkey. IV. Effects of lesions on eye move-Wurtz, R. H. and Goldberg, M. E. (1989). The Neurobiology of

Saccadic Eye Movements. New York: Elsevier. Wurtz, R. H. and Mohler, C. W. (1976a). Organization of monkey

superior colliculus: Enhanced visual response of superficial layer

Wurtz, R. H. and Mohler, C. W. (1976b). Enhancement of visual response in monkey striate cortex and frontal eye fields. J. Neuro-

Wurtz, R. H., Goldberg, M. E. and Robinson, D. L. (1980). Be-

havioral modulation of visual responses in the monkey: Stimulus selection for attention and movement. Prog. Psychobiol. Physiol.

Wurtz, R. H., Richmond, B. J. and Judge, S. J. (1980). Vision during saccadic eye movements. III. Visual interactions in monkey superior colliculus. J. Neurophysiol., 43, 1168-1181.

Yamada, J. and Noda, H. (1987). Afferent and efferent connections of the oculomotor cerebellar vermis in the macaque monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 265, 224-241.

Yamasaki, D. S. G., Krauthamer, G. M. and Rhoades, R. W. (1986). Superior collicular projection to intralaminar thalamus in rat. Brain Res., 378, 223-233.

Yeterian, E. H. and Pandya, D. N. (1985). Corticothalamic connections of the posterior parietal cortex in the rhesus monkey. J. Comp. Neurol., 237, 408-426.

Yeterian, E. H. and Van Hoesen, G. W. (1978). Cortico-striate projections in the rhesus monkey: The organization of certain corticocaudate connections. Brain Res., 139, 43-63.

Yin, T. C. T. and Mountcastle, V. B. (1977). Visual input to the visuomotor mechanisms of the monkey's parietal lobe. Science, 197, 1381-1302 1381-1383.

Yoshida, M. and Precht, W. (1971). Monosynaptic inhibition of neurons in the substantia nigra by caudate-nigral fibers. Brain Res., 32, 225, 236 32, 225-228.

Yoshida, K., Baker, R., Berthoz, A. and Vidal, P. (1981). Morpho-logical and vidal, P. (1981). mourons logical and physiological characteristics of inhibitory burst neurons controlling horizontal rapid eye movements in the alert cat. J. Neurophysiol., 48, 761-784.

Zee, D. S., Yamazaki, A., Butler, P. H. and Gucer, G. (1981). Effects of ablation of a of ablation of flocculus and paraflocculus on eye movements in primates 7 N primates. J. Neurophysiol., 46, 878-899.

Zihl, J. and von Cramon, D. (1979). The contribution of the 'second' visual system to 11 visual system to directed visual attention in man. Brain, 102, 835-856.

Glossary

This glossary is provided to explain to the reader, the terminology used by different contributors. It is not an exhaustive or definitive listing. The number at the end of an entry refers to the chapter from which the definition has been extracted. Multiple entries for a single term indicate small but often critically different uses of that term in different chapters.

Accessory optic system (AOS) In most mammals this consists of a bilateral network of three terminal nuclei located in the anterior midbrain near the mesodiencephalic border. The currently accepted nomenclature used to identify the sub-nuclei was originally introduced by Hayhow (1959) and is based upon the relative position of each nucleus within the midbrain: the mediater of medial terminal nucleus (MTN) is situated at the basal surface of the midba the midbrain ventral to the red nucleus and slightly rostral to the emergence emergence of the third cranial nerve; the lateral terminal nucleus (LTN) in a (LTN) is found posterior and dorsal to the MTN, occupying a pos-ition to the MTN and the lateral ition ventro-medial to the medial geniculate body along the lateral surface of a surface of the brain; the dorsal terminal nucleus (DTN) is located at the appendix the dorsal terminal nucleus in close proxat the anterior-lateral edge of the superior colliculus in close proximity to dorso-lateral pretectum. (5)

A transmitter used by several non-retinal afferents to the LGN. ACh has both excitatory and inhibitory influences on LGN cells. (3) Neurose

Neuro-transmitter which, in the cortex, appears to modulate the level of excitability

midal cell. (9)

(9) (10) (11)

Attentive fixation Active behavioural state of visual fixation of gaze that is differentiated Active ocnavioural state of visual insertion of Bace that is otherentiated from others, e.g. spontaneous fixations, by the expectation of a beharion others, e.g. spontaneous mattons, oy the expecte viourally relevant change in the foveated target. (14)

another. (9)

ones. (9)

443

Motion perception with eyes stationary and during pursuit respec-tively. (8) tively. (8)

7-Aminobutyric acid See GABA

Anterior medial lateral suprasylvian visual area of cats. (3) (13)

Used in the context of evolution, analogous refers to structures that have a community for the second seco have a common function. (3)

Acetylcholinesterase (AChE) Enzyme responsible for the hydrolysis of ACh. (9)

Acetylcholine (ACh)

of excitability. (9)

Activity profile More general term than sensitivity profile since it includes both exci-tatory and it term than sensitivity profile since it includes both excitatory and inhibitory effects. To disclose the latter, the use of two stimuli is an

stimuli is generally required. These profiles can be measured along the length and the length and width of the RF. (8)

Representation of the visual field in which the magnification factor is different in different directions. (11)

Apical deficities Extended receiving process arising from the apex of a cortical pyra-

Arcnitectories The study of the systematic design or topography of neural areas. (9)

Area 17 Striate cortex. (3) Synonym for primary visual cortex (or V1). (7) (8)

Area 10 In non-primates, the secondary visual area (also called V2) imme-In non-primates, the secondary visual area (also called v2) imme-diately bordering area 17. In primates, Brodmann's cytoarchitectonic diately our defining area 17. In primates, brownann's cytoarenitectonic area 18 includes several visual areas, but the term is sometimes used to refer specifically to V2. (7) (8) (11)

Area centrains Central area of retina in animals such as cats. The region contains the greatest density of ganglion cells. (2)

I-Aspartate Laevo-rotatory form of the salt of aspartic acid, uptake of which is Laevo-rotatory form of the salt of aspartic actu, uptake of which assessed with the d-form of the salt, which is not metabolized. (9)

Axo-axonal contacts Synapses made by the axon terminals of one neurone with the axon of

Axonal collaterals Locally distributed branches arising from the axons of cortical neur-